Gc
942.0006
C14p
no.84
1713409

M. L.

REYNOLDS HISTORICAL
GENEALOGY COLLECTION

ALLEN COUNTY PUBLIC LIBRARY
3 1833 00731 1100

TREVELYAN PAPERS.

PART II.

A.D. 1446 — 1643.

EDITED BY

J. PAYNE COLLIER, ESQ.

PRINTED FOR THE CAMDEN SOCIETY.

M.DCCC.LXIII.

1713409

WESTMINSTER:
PRINTED BY JOHN BOWYER NICHOLS AND SONS.
25, PARLIAMENT STREET.

[NO. LXXXIV.]

COUNCIL OF THE CAMDEN SOCIETY

FOR THE YEAR 1862-63.

President,

THE MOST HON. THE MARQUESS OF BRISTOL, V.P.S.A.

ARTHUR ASHPITEL, ESQ. F.S.A.
WILLIAM HENRY BLAAUW, ESQ. M.A., F.S.A. *Treasurer.*
BERIAH BOTFIELD, ESQ. M.P. F.R.S. F.S.A.
JOHN BRUCE, ESQ. F.S.A. *Director.*
WILLIAM DURRANT COOPER, ESQ. F.S.A.
JAMES CROSBY, ESQ. F.S.A.
JOHN FORSTER, ESQ. LL.D.
THE REV. LAMBERT B. LARKING, M.A.
JOHN MACLEAN, ESQ. F.S.A.
FREDERIC OUVRY, ESQ. Treas.S.A.
EVELYN PHILIP SHIRLEY, ESQ. M.P. M.A. F.S.A.
WILLIAM JOHN THOMS, ESQ. F.S.A. *Secretary.*
WILLIAM TITE, ESQ. M.P. F.R.S. F.S.A.
ALBERT WAY, ESQ. M.A. F.S.A.
HIS EXCELLENCY M. VAN DE WEYER, D.C.L., Hon. F.S.A.

Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2010 with funding from
Allen County Public Library Genealogy Center

http://www.archive.org/details/publications84camd

The Council of the Camden Society desire it to be understood that they are not answerable for any opinions or observations that may appear in the Society's publications; the Editors of the several Works being alone responsible for the same.

CONTENTS.

A.D.		PAGE
1545.	Extracts from the Boke of the Copies of the Certyficat made to the Kinges Mates (H. viij.) Counsell .	1
1551.	Extracts from the Kinges booke of Receyptes and Payments Receyved and Payed by Sir William Cavendyshe, knight, Tresaurer of the Kynges Majesties Chamber, begynninge the Fyrste daye of October Anno regni Regis Edwardi Sexti secundo, and endyng the laste daie of Septembre anno Regni Regis Edwardi Sexti predicti tercio, being one hole yere	13
1553.	The Office of the Thresaurer of the Quenes Majesties Chamber. A breiff Abstracte of Paymentes .	35
1550.	Will of John Trevelyan of Nettlecomb . .	38
1552.	Maud Trevelyan's Jointure	41
1558.	Will of John Trevelyan of Yernscombe . .	44
1446.	Pardon to Thomas Bonevile of Northlegh, Cornwall	45
1479.	Admission of John Pampyng to the Privileges of the Brothers Minors of Winchester . . .	48
1489.	Indulgence granted by Johannes de Gigliis to John Pampyng	49
1488.	Petition from Sir John Trevelyan to the King as to his title to certain Manors in Glamorganshire, of which he had been wrongfully dispossessed .	51
——	Release from the Duke of Suffolk to John Trevelyan of lands in Wales	53

A.D. PAGE

1527. Livery and Possession of three Closes in Whalesborough, Cornwall, unto John Cavell . . 55
1533. Lord Chief Justice John FitzJames to Mr. Crumwell 55
1536. The Pilgrimage of Grace. Petition of Walter Courteney to the King for certain Manors in Essex and Devonshire 57
—— Marriages of Trevelyans and Chichesters . . 59
1571. Mortgage by the Marquis of Winchester to the Queen 74
—— Controversy between John and Hugh Trevelyan . 84
1593. Margery Trevelyan's Jointure . . . 86
—— The Council to my Lo: of Bath against Popish Education of Youth abroad . . . 91
1595. The State of Ireland 94
—— Account of Expenses, Books, &c. of a member of the Willoughby family 97
1596. Defence of Seaton, Beere, &c. in Devon (Petition for) 99
1598. Copy of a Libel by the Apprentices of London . 101
1599. Meeting of the Earls of Essex and Tyrone . . 101
1601. The Lord Mountjoye's Letter to the Counsayle of Dublyn on the Proceedings of O'donnell, Tyrone, and Tyrrell 104
—— Commission for Compositions for the supposed Discovery of Lands, &c. belonging to the Crown . . 106
1613. Building of the Schools at Oxford (Subscription for) . 107
1620. Letter from the Lord Lieutenant of Somerset to the Sheriff, Deputy Lieutenants, and Magistrates, respecting a Loan to the King of Bohemia . . 108
—— Circular letter from the Embassador of the King of Bohemia 109
—— Course resolved for gathering the Loan . . 110
—— Draft of Letter from the Sheriff (Sir John Trevelyan) acknowledging the Receipt of 75*l.* 0*s.* 6*d.* towards the said Loan 111

A.D. PAGE

1625. Information regarding a search for Arms, made in the house of John Trevelyan, Esqr, (inclosed in a letter from the Deputy Lieutenants of Cornwall to the Earl of Pembrooke, dated from "Liskerd, 12th Dec^{r}.") . 112

1628. The Justices of Cornwall to the King, touching the Proceedings of John Trevelyan of St. Cledar . 113

—— The Bp. of Exeter (Hall) to Sir Rd. Buller on certain dangerous Speeches uttered by John Trevelyan of St. Cledar 114

—— The Examination of Ann Prideaux, wyff of John Prideaux of Trevorder, in the s^{d} countye, Esqr, at Bodmyne, the xith of October, touching the same 116

—— The Examynacion of Martyn Nansogg, at Bodmyn in the said Countye, the 23^{d} daie of October, touching the same 117

—— The Re-examynacion of Mrs Anne Prideaux, touching the same 118

1638. Commission to George Trevelyan, Esq. for the Command of a Troope of Horse . . . 118

1643. Commission of Charles I. to George Trevelyan, Esq. to raise a Regiment of twelve hundred Foot . 119

—— Captain Swanley to the Gentry of the county of Pembrooke 121

—— The Answer 122

Omitted names of Witnesses to the Charter of Athelstan in Part I. p. 1 124

Note on Indulgence in Part I. p. 218 . . . *ib.*

Errata in Part I. 125

Do. Part II. 126

Index of Persons 127

Index of Places 137

NOTICE.

In addition to the documents contained in this and in the previous Part of "The Trevelyan Papers," the Council has had placed in its hands a large mass of family correspondence, principally of the seventeenth century, together with numerous charters; relating, for the most part, to families and estates in the Western Counties, and of much interest to the topographer or local antiquary: of the charters a considerable number has been presented by Sir W. C. Trevelyan to the British Museum, for better preservation, and easier access. Whether any, or what portion of these, it may be expedient hereafter to print, must depend mainly upon the funds the Council may have at its disposal for such a purpose.

TREVELYAN PAPERS.

SIR WILLIAM CAVENDISH'S BOOK.[a]

THE BOKE OF THE COPIES OF THE CERTYFICAT MADE TO THE KINGES MA^tes COUNSELL.

The Clerke of the Hamper (M^lM^l li); the receyvor of the Duchey of Lancaster (iiij^ml li); and lackinge this yere of the Duchey of Cornewall (M^l M^l li) * * * the office of the receyver of Wardes Landes (iiij^m li) and lyveries; and likewise lackinge this yere of the revenues of the merques of Exitors (M merks) landes, with many other thinges insident to the forsaid Office, amountinge yerely in the hole to xiiij^m li or there abowtes, now taken of them by warrauntes directyd from the Kinges Matie and his honorable counsaill, as more at large shall apere in a boke almoste made by the Surveyors, declaring the hole intere office of generall Survey, which prevencion of receiptes hathe and clerely shall disorder the same Office, bringinge ordenary Receiptes furre owte of their righte course, whiche (as it is said) hathe byn the chefest releaff of the furniture of the same Thesaurer; and withoute the same thinges A.D. 1545-6.

[a] The latest marginal date in Part I. of "The Trevelyan Papers" is 1551, when the Earl of Southampton made his will, of which we gave a copy (p. 206). We now turn back for a few years, viz., to 1545-6, for the purpose of inserting some valuable particulars from the original book of Sir William Cavendish, who at that date filled the important office of Treasurer of the Chamber to Henry VIII. It is a small folio in a vellum wrapper; and, although apparently kept by a clerk, much of it, including various corrections, is in the hand-writing of Sir William. A very small portion, denoted here by asterisks, has been damaged by damp, and is therefore not legible.

reduced into the olde order and trade, shall not be able to paye any foreyn Warrauntes or Depechis, but onely the bare ordenarye. Therfore it is very necessarye and mete to consider the state of this Office.

Money receyved by William Cavendishe, Esquier, Thesaurer to the Kinges Highnes of his most honorable Chamber, from the xixth daye of February Anno xxxvij^{mo}, untill the xx daye of Marche then next followinge.[a]

Firste of Lewys ap Watkyn for Londes in Karmarden shere . . . . . cj^{li} xvj^{s} viij^{d} ob. q^{r}.
Of Thomas Streniholde for atteinted Landes in Yorkeshere . . . . . xxxix^{li} xij^{s} iiij^{d}
Of Thomas Hall for atteynted Landes in Lincoln shere liiij^{li} x^{s} v^{d}
Of Henry Bradshawe, Esqr for his Tenthes . . xiij^{s} x^{d} ob.
Of John Kychen for the atteynted landes in Whalley clvj^{li} v^{s} vj^{d}
Of Richard Worseley, Esquier, for Landes in the Isle of Wighte . . . . . iiij^{xx}ij^{li} xv^{s} iiij^{d}
Of Sir Rauff Sadler, Knighte, hie Treasorer of the Kinges Ma^{tes} Warres ageynste Scotlande, upon the determination of his Accompte . clxiij^{li} xvj^{s} x^{d} ob.
Of Thomas Joens, knight, for the atteynted Landes of Sr Rice Griffithe . . . . . cviij^{d} vij^{s} vj^{d}
Of Will'm Pynnocke for Warwicke and Spencer's Landes cxx^{li}
Of Lewice Joens, Shreff, Brekenockes in Wales xij^{li} xij^{s} iiij^{d}
Of Michell Wentworthe, Esquier, for the Landes late the Duke of Clarence . . . lxj^{li} xvj^{s} viij^{d} ob.

[a] That is to say, from Feb. 1545, to March 1546. This book, with the detailed accounts of receipts and payments, establishes Sir W. Cavendish's statement respecting the disorganisation of the office of Treasurer of the Royal Chamber. The particulars are nearly all of considerable interest, not merely from the historical names introduced into the accounts, but from the public information to be gleaned from them.

Of Olyver Franckelyn for atteynted Landes of the Countis of Salisbury . . . . . cc^{li}
Of Sir Thomas Arrundell, Knight, for the Dukdum of Cornewall M$^{l\,li}$
Of the same Sir Thomas Arrundell, Knighte, for the same Dukedum . . . . . viij^{li}
Of James Morrice, Esquier, for Richemondes Landes ccclxviij^{li}
Of Sir John Horselye, Knighte, for Huntingdon Landes . . . . . cxix^{li} xij^{s} v^{d}
Of Thomas Arrundell, Knight, for the Dukedum of Cornewall iiij$^{c\,li}$
Of Sir John Will'ms, knight, for Buckingham Landes . . . . . lxxij^{li} vj^{s} j^{d} ob. di.
Of John Savage, Esquier, for recovered Landes lxvj^{li} xiij^{s} iiij^{d}
Of Edward Tyndall for Barkleis Landes . . ccxj^{li} xvj^{s} viij^{d}
Of Sir George Herbert, Knighte, for landes in Glamorganshere c^{li}
Of Thomas Spurwaye for atteynted landes of the lorde marques of Exitor . . . ix^{c}iij^{li} xj^{s} xj^{d} ob. di. ij ps ob.
Of Edmonde Pecham, Knight, for Landes in Aldeforde . c^{li}
Of Richard Grenwaye, Esquier, for landes late quene Jane's ccxix^{li}
Of Sir Rice Maxewell, Knighte, chamberlein of Chester iiij^{xx}xix^{li} x^{d}
Of Robert Henege, Esq., M^{r} of the Woodsales ciiij^{xx}xj^{li} x^{s} x^{d}
Of Sir Thomas Seymer, Knighte, for londes in Bromefelde . . . . . ccxix^{li} v^{s} iiij^{d}
Of Will'm Pynnocke for Warwickes landes . xlvij^{li} x^{s} v^{d} q^{r}.
Of the same Will'm Pinnocke for the same landes . . . . . cccxliiij^{li} xiiij^{s} ob. q^{r}.
Of Sir George Herbert, Knighte, for landes in Glamorgein shere . . . . . liiij^{li} ij^{s} iij^{d} ob. q^{r}.
Of James Morrice for Richemonde landes . ccclij^{li} xv^{s} ix^{d} ob.
Of Thomas Spurwey for the marques of Exitor's landes xlvj^{li}
Of Robert Gryffyth for landes in Ruthin . . xx^{li} xj^{s} vij^{d}
Of Sir Thomas Seymer, Knighte, for landes in Cherkerlande . . . . . xxiiij^{li} ij^{s} x^{d}
Of John Ryther, Esquier, for the atteinted Landes of Thomas Crumwell late Erle of Essex . clxxiij^{li} xij^{s} viij^{d}

Of Will'm Morrice for atteynted landes of the Lorde Hungerforde . . . . . iiij$^{xx\ li}$
Of Anthony Harvy, Esquier, for the atteinted Landes of the Marques of Exitor . . . xxxv^{li} xvij^{s} v^{d} ob.
Of the same Anthony Harvye for the same landes xxxj^{li} ij^{s} xj^{d} q^{r}.
Of Will'm Pinnocke, Esquier, for Coparsioners Landes xxxvj^{li} xij^{d}
Of Anthony Knevet for landes in Denbigh . vij^{li} xj^{s} ij^{d} ob.
Of William Gery for landes late William Howardes xx^{li}
Of Sir Richerd Buckeley, Knighte, Chamberlein of Northwales . . . . . v^{li} ix^{s} viij^{d}
Of George Rawley for the atteinted landes of James Fitzgarret . . . . . xxxiij^{li} xvij^{s} iiij^{d}
Of John Holcrofte, Esquier, for atteynted Landes of the Pryory of Lynton . . . . . xlv^{li} xix^{s} xj^{d}
Of the Lorde Ferrys for Landes in West Haverforde lviij^{li} xviij^{s} v^{d} ob.
Of Thomas Arrundell, Knighte, for the Dukedum of Cornewall . . . . . cccxlvij^{li} xj^{s} j^{d} ob.
Of Will'm Morrice for the atteinted Landes of the Lorde Hungerforde . . . xliij^{li} xiij^{s} xj^{d}
Of Sir Edward Crofte, knight, rec. in Wales . cclij^{li} ix^{s} iiij^{d}
Of Lorde Henry Erle of Worcetor for Landes in Monnegomery . . . . . vij^{li} xj^{s} v^{d} ob. q^{r}. di.
Of Roger Amyce for Landes in Glaston and Redinge xj^{li} vij^{s} viij^{d} di q^{r}.
Of the Lorde Ferris for Londes in the Countie of Pembr. cvij^{li} xv^{s}
Of John Pakington, Esquier, upon determination of his Accompte . . . . . ix^{li} vj^{s} iiij^{d}
Of the Lord Ferris chamberlein of Southwales . xj^{li} xix^{d}
Of Rice ap Guill'm . . . . . xxiij^{li} ij^{s}
Of John Markeham, Knighte, for the landes of Jasper Dukke of Bed.[a] . . . . . xxxj^{li} x^{s} ij^{d}
Of Thomas More for landes in Medenham . . ix^{li} ij^{s} iij^{d}

[a] *Sic in MS*, and probably intended for Jasper Duke of Bedford, who died without issue in 1495, when the title became extinct.

Obligacions.

Of Nicholas Poyens and Will'm Vaughan . .	C markes
Of John Grenehill	xx^{li}
Of Will'm Brereton	xiij^{li} vj^{s} viij^{d}
Of Lorde Fraunces Erle of Shrewisbury . . .	CC^{li}
Of Roger Woodhouse, Esquier . . .	xxxiij^{li} vj^{s} viij^{d}
Of Richerd Tycheborne	C^{li}
Of Michell Haywarde	vj^{li} xiij^{s} iiij^{d}
Summa totalis of all the Receites	vij^{ml}DCCCiiij^{xx}xvj^{li} iiij^{s} iij^{d} di. q^{r}.

Wherof paid.

To Mr Anthonye Auger, John Myners, and Jerrerd Goore by the Kinges councelles letters . .	M^{l} ^{li}
To the Comyssioners of the marches of Wales	DDxviij^{li} xviij^{s} xi^{d}
To Sir Richerd Lee, Knighte, Surveyor of the Kingis workes within his grace's realme . . .	D^{li}
To Sir Edwarde Kerne, Knighte, Ambassadour in Flaunders	CCxxxvj^{li}
To Edmonde Harvell, the Kinges Ambassador in Venice	CC^{li}
To the Lady Anne of Cleves . . .	xxxvj^{li} xiij^{s} iiij^{d}
To William Ibgrave, the Kinges enbroder .	Ciiij^{xx}xiiij^{li} xiij^{s} x^{d}
To Spendley, the golde drawer . . .	CClviij^{li} ij ^{s} iiij^{d}
To Pero Doulxe, the Frenshe Coke	x^{li}
To the M^{r} of the postes	iiij^{c} ^{li}
To my Clerke of the Courte for payment of wages withe messengers billes and other depeches in the courte	M^{l} ^{li}
Paid upon quarter dayes and half yeres for parte due in Sr Bryan Tuke's tyme and Sr Anthony Rous tyme[a]	M^{l}CCCxxij^{li} xviij^{s} x^{d}
Summa totalis of all the paymentes . .	V^{m}CCClxxvij^{li} viij^{s} iiij^{d}
And so remaynethe	M^{l}M^{l}Dxviij^{li} xvj^{s} di q^{r}.

[a] Sir Brian Tuke was Treasurer of the King's Chamber in 1529 (See Trevelyan Papers, Part I. p. 36). Sir Anthony Rous had also filled the same office before Sir W. Cavendish was placed in it.

Memorand.—There is to be paid in in money due before my entre into the said office, as apereth by a boke made of the partyculers thereof signed with thandes of the Surveyors M^l^DCCCxlviij^li^ xviij^s^ xj^d^

Money due at this our Lady daye for wages and other charges to be paid by the Thesaurer of the Kinges Chamber.

Firste for quarter's wages and halff yeres wages due at this our present Lady daye . . . . M^l^M^l^ li
To my Clerke at the Courte for monthes wages with messengers billes, and depeches, in the courte, after the rate of iiij^c^ li a moneth, for the moneth of Marche . . . . . CCCC^li^
To the M^r^ of the Postes due at this present . . DCC^li^
To the Commyssioners of the Marches of Wales for our Lady daye . . . . . CCxviij^li^ xviij^s^ xj^d^
To Sr Richerd Lee, Knighte, for Feb. and Marche CC^li^
To Mr. Kerne, the Kinges Ambassador in Flaunders clxviij^li^
To Edward Harvell, the Kinges Ambassador in Venice C^li^
To the Lady Anne Cleves . . . . xxxvj^li^ xiij iiij^d^
To Edward Courteney for his diettes at iiij^li^ a moneth xij^li^
To the Kinges Almenor upon good friday . . C^li^
To the Kinges goldesmythe upon his grace's warrauntes M^l^v^li^ x^s^ ij^d^
To Mr. Vaughan, Captain of Portesmouth for iij monethes nowe due . . . . CClxxvij^li^ vj^s^ v^d^
Summa totalis to be paid at our Lady Daye v^m^ CCxviij^li^ vj^s^ v^d^

Money due to be paid for Midsomer quarter Anno xxxvij^o^.

For quarter's wages due at Midsomer . . . . M^l^D^li^
To my Clerke of the Courte. &c. by reason of this warre tyme M^l^CC^li^
To the M^r^ of the Postes for Aprill, Maye, and June, by estimation, by reason of this warre, at ij^c^ li a moneth DC^li^
To the Comyssioners of the Marches of Wales CCxviij^li^ xviij^s^ xj^d^

To Sr Richerd Lee, Knighte, Surveyor of the Kinges workes, for Aprill, May, and June by the Ks. warraunt dormaunt, after the rate of cli a moneth . ccclii
To Mr. Kerne, &c. . . . . clxviijli
To Edmonde Harvell, &c. cli
To Mr. Vaughan, Capt., of Portesmouth . . cclxxvijli iiijs
To Edward Courteney for iij monthes. . . . xijli
To the Lady Anne Cleves . . . . . xxxvjli xiijs iiijd
Summa totalis to be paid at Midsomer iiijmccccxijli xvjs iijd

Money due to be paid at Michelmas quarter, Anno xxxviijo.

For quarter wages and halff yeres wages . . . MlMl li
To my clerke, &c. by reason of this warre tyme, by estymation at iiijc li a month . . . . . MlCCli
To the Mr of the Postes, &c. . . . . DCli
To the Commyssioners of the Marches of Wales CCxviijli xviijs xjd
To Sir Richerd Lee, Knt., Surveyor, &c. cccli
To Mr. Kerne, &c. . . . . clxviijli
To Edmonde Harvell, &c. Cli
To Mr. Vaughan, Captaigne of Portesmouth . cclxxvijli iiijs
To the Lady Anne of Cleves . . . xxxvjli xiijs iiijd
To Edward Courteney for iij monthes . . . . xijli
Summa totalis to be paid at Mighelmas iiijmlDCCCCxijli xvjs iijd

---

The Copie of a brieff Estimate and vewe and declaracion made of the Kinges Mates Dettes, desperat dettes, and sperat dettes, and dettes, (*sic*) and whiche be sperat dettes, and not due, as followeth: to the Kinges maiestie and his Councell.

A brefe estimate, viewe, and declaracion of the presente state of the Kinges debtes, made and gathered oute of Sir Brian Tuke's bokes by Sir Will'm Cavendishe, now Thesaurer of the Kinges Chamber, growen upon obligacions, Tailles, and other specialties, aswell in the tyme of the Kinge of famous memory, Henry the vijth, as in

the Kinge our sovereigne lordes tyme that nowe is, remayninge in the Treasory of the same Office in the charge and kepinge of the executors of the said Sir Brian Tuke, not as yet delyvered; and for because the said Sir Will'm Cavendishe, nowe Treasorer, is in this rome a yonge Officer not longe exercised in the same, and the bokes of the said Sir Brian Tuke interlaced, intricked, and in many places dowtfull and uncerteigne howe he maye truely and justely take them,[a] hathe compyled this matter as a viewe and breff declaracion wherby his Majestie may neverthelesse perceyve what a charge and burden the said Treasorer shall shortely receyve of specialties, obligacions, and tailles, many of them not semyng worthy kepinge as he supposeth, and yet of as greate charge and burden as the beste leviable dettes. And also, for because many of the said obligacions and specialties, beynge entred in the boke of obligations with a visage of a greate debte, semeth by him upon the perusinge and examynacion of the same bokes to be of litle or none effect, The humble peticion and requeste of the seid Sir Will'm Cavendishe is that, upon consideracions hereafter followinge (yf it shall seme good to the Kinges moste excelent Maiestie), Commissioners, eyther of his highnes moste honorable Councell, or any other whome his grace shall please to name, may peruse, examyn, and trye, whiche be sperat and good debtes, and which been mere desperat and will never revyve, before the seid Treasorer shalbe charged and burdened with the receit of the said Obligacions, Tailles, or other specialties, so that aswell the said Treasorer, as all the Courte of Surveyors, knowinge the pleasner of his highnes herein, may, upon reporte made to his Maiestie therof, procede further as to their moste bounden duties shall apperteigne. The grose or totall, bothe good sperat and desperat, conteyned in the said Sir Bryan Tuke's boke here apereth, amounting to the somme of cccxxij^{ml}ix^{c}iiij$^{xx li}$ xiij^{s} x^{d}.

[a] Hence it appears that Sir Bryan Tuke (only Bryan Tuke *Esquire* in 1529) had left the accounts of his office in great confusion, and that various necessary documents for clearing up the doubts that had arisen were still in the hands of the previous Treasurer's executors.

That is to saye: upon

Obligacions yet remaynynge for the performaunce of Covenauntes and other Condicions, aswel in the tyme of Kinge Henry the viijth, as also in the tyme of the Kinges Matei that nowe is lxix^{ml}Diiij$^{xxj\,li}$ xix^{s} iij^{d}

Divers Tailles yet remaynynge . . viij^{ml}CCCclxxix^{li} x^{s} vij^{d}

Obligacions yet remaynynge in the tymes of Kinge Henry the viijth and the Kinges Matie that nowe is, dowtefull whether they be good or desperate . . . . . ciiij^{xx}xiiij^{m}DCCix^{li} vij^{s} ix^{d}

Obligacions of diverse parsons whose dettes be supposed to be good and due . . xxviij^{ml}Dxxxiiij^{li} x^{s} j^{d}

Other obligacions there be for the debtes of divers parsons thought good and not yett due xxj^{m}Dclxxv^{li} vj^{s} ij^{d}

Money paid sins the xxviijth day of Januar. abovseide, that is, from the deathe of our late sovereigne Lorde[a] untill the xxth day of Marche in the firste yere of the reigne of our sovereigne Lorde Kinge Edwarde the sixt, that nowe is.

Money p'd to Thempror's and Frenche K's Embassador by wey of Rewarde . . . . . CCCC^{li}.

To Sir Raulfe Sadler, M^{r} of the Wardrobe, for part of the K's Creditors that dede is, . . MDCxxxiij^{li} vj^{s} viij^{d}

To Rob'te Legge, Tresorer of the shippes, . . M^{li}. In the hole . . . . . iij^{ml}xxxiij^{li} vj^{s} viij^{d}

In the margin. By Bill signed by my Lord Protector's Grace hand and the Counsell MMxxxiij^{li}vj^{s} viij^{d}; Wherof, by bill signed by Counselles' handes allonly . . M^{li}

Money p'd for charges at the courte monethly as aboveseide . . . . . iiij^{c}lxxij^{li} iij^{s} v^{d}

[a] Henry VIII. having died 28 Jan. 1547, Sir W. Cavendish was continued in his office by Edward VI.

Money p'de to therle of Sussex at the K's grace's Coronacon xx^{s}
To the Surveior of the K's workes . . . . CC^{li}
To the M^{r} of the Poostes . . . . . ix^{c}lxviij^{li} iiij^{s}
Summe of the p^{tes} from the xxviijth day of Jan^{ry}, being the daye of the Kg's dethe, untill the xxth day of M^{che} A^{o} primo R^{e} E. vj^{ti} iiij^{ml}Dciiij^{xx}xiij^{li} xiiij^{s} j^{d}

The totall Summ of all the paymentes within thoffice of the said Treasorer.

Summe of all the paymentes made by Sir Will'm Cavendishe, Knight, Treasaurer of the Kinges Chamber for one hole yere, ended the last daie of Marche Anno primo R.R. Edw^{l} vj^{ti} xxxvj^{ml}CCCxx^{li} x^{s} xj^{d} q.

The office of the Treasorer of the Kinges Chamber.

Paymentes made by my Clerke at the Courte viij^{m}DCCCxxxv^{li} vij^{d} q.
Quarter's wages, half-yeres wages, and other ordynary paymentes made by my Clerkes at London xix^{ml}CCCClvj^{li} ix^{s} xj^{d}
Extraordynary paymentes, aswell by the Kinges warrauntes as the Kinges Counsailles Letters viij^{ml}Cxxix^{li} v^{d}
There is commen in by warrauntes to be paied yerely by annuities within thoffice abovesaied sins the deathe of our late sovereigne Lorde King Henry theight . . . . . DCCCiiij^{li} ix^{s} iiij^{d}
To the Clerke of the stable by the K's warraunt CCCx^{li}. To Grafton the K's printer by warr. CCviij^{li}. To the Armorers for their cootes, gownes, and hoseine lxij^{li}. In thole . . . . . Diiij^{xx} li

---

A Declaracion made by the Treasorer of the Kinges Chamber, aunswering to the contents of the bill to him directed from Sir Will'm Paget, Knight, one of the Kinges most honorable Counsaill, and Sir Walter Mildemaye, Knight, one of the generall Receyvors of the Kinges Landes, dated the xxixth day of December, 1548.

To the firste.[a] There remayneth in the said office in redy mony the said xxixth daye of December above wrytten nothing. The Office being indebted to dyvers and sondry persons in the somme of xiiij^{m} li, or therabout, as appereth by dyvers Certificates heretofore made unto the Kinges most honorable Counsaill, as by the same redy to be shewed playnlye appereth at large.

To the seconde. There remayneth in the said office one warraunt for the Clerke of the Kinges stable not yet fully paid by the somme of cvij^{li} xiiij^{s} xj^{d}. Neverthelesse there hathe been brought and shewed within the same office by dyvers persons many warrauntes not receyved for want of monye to aunswer the same.

To the thirde. There hathe been receyved yerely into the said office by two yeres passed, and afore that tyme, of Revenues, Fynes, and other casualties aforesaid into the said office syns the last daye of Marche last past, but onely iiij^{m}DCCxxxvij^{li} xij^{s} viij^{d}, wherof receyved Of the receyvor of the dukedom of Lancaster MMiiij^{c}l li. Of the receyvor of Wardes and Lyveries M^{li}, and upon Obligacions M^{l}CCiiij^{xx}vij^{li} xij^{s} viij^{d}.

To the fourth. I cannot certainlye as yet aunswere what the total somme amounteth unto of all the specyalties and bandes which shoulde remayne in my office and charge, for that I have not receyved them all, beyng but nowe on receyving parte of theym by the executors of Sir Bryan Tuke and the Awditors; and therfore for a perfit declaracion of this Article it were mete to call the

[a] *i. e.* "to the first" interrogatory or question propounded by Sir William Paget and Sir Walter Mildmay, who had been specially appointed to inquire into the state of the office of Treasurer of the King's Chamber.

Awditors that have perused and made bokes of all the same specialties, and of theym you may knowe the truth. Notwithstonding by a boke remanyng in my office collected by Sr Thomas Moyle and Sr Walter Mildmay, Knightes, and the Awditors, supposed sperate and good, and due at this present day, amounteth to the somme of xxviij^m^ix^c^iiij^xx^xj^li^ xiiij^s^ xi^d^ ob. q.

To the fyfte. There is yerely paid in fees, wages, annuyties, and other ordynary paymentes, whiche must contynewe, the somme of xxv^m^CC^li^, wherof paid monthly DC^li^, quarterly MMMD^li^, and half yerely MM^li^; wherof in fees duringe lief, having there begynnyng in the tyme of the said S^r^ W'm Cavendishe, amounteth to the somme of iiij^c^lj^li^ xviij^s^ vj^d^. And in fees during pleasure, having there begynnyng in lyke maner in the tyme of the said Sir Will'm Cavendishe, amounteth to the somme of MCCCiiij^xx^xix^li^ ij^s^. And xxiij^m^CCCxlviij^li^ xix^s^ vj^d^ in other fees and annuyties not knowen to the said Sr Will'm Cavendishe whether thei be during pleasure or lief, whiche fees some had there begynnyng and were paid afore in the tyme of Sr Thomas Wyat,[a] Sir Brian Tuke, and Sr Anthony Rous, late Treasorers there. The patentes for the whiche remayne not in the said office. But for discharge of payment of the said sommes to theim by the said Sr Will'm Cavendishe in lyke manner as there was before his tyme, there remayneth in the said office a warraunt signed with thand of our late sovereigne Lorde King Henry theight. Also ther is paid to Ambassadours, the Comyssioners of the Marches of Wales, and other that must cease, MM^li^.

[a] Hence we learn that Sir Thomas Wyatt, the poet, had filled the office of Treasurer before Sir Brian Tuke and Sir Anthony Rous. That Sir Henry Wyatt had been so is known.

The KINGES BOOKE of RECEYPTES and PAYMENTES Receyved and Payed by [SIR] WILLI[AM] CAVENDYSHE, knight, Tresaurer of the Kynges Majesties Chamber, begynninge the Fyrste daye of October Anno regni Regis Edwardi Sexti secundo, and endyng the laste daie of Septembre anno Regni Regis Edwardi Sexti predicti Tercio, being one hole yere.* A.D. 1551.

[The receipts are stated monthly, and they amount in the whole to the sum of 16,86*l.* 12*s.* the total being thus introduced: *Sum'a omnium Receptionum, ab ultimo die Septembris Anno regni Regis Edwardi Sexti Secundo, usque ad primam diem Octobris, Anno Tercio regni Regis Edwardi sexti predict', viz. per spacium unius Anni integri.* The payments are thus headed:]

Paymentes made by Sir William Cavendyshe, knight, Treasourer of the Kinges Majesties Chamber, from the laste daye of September in the Seconde yere of the reigne of our sovereigne lorde King Edwarde the Sixte, untill the firste daye of October in the thirde yere of the Reigne of our saied Sovereigne Lorde Kinge Edwarde the Sixte.

Ordynary Paymentes made in October Anno regni Regis Edwardi Sexti Secundo.

Sondaye at Otelandes.

Fyrste for the Kinges offeringe this Sondaye:
Item for the Kinges daily Almese this weeke . Nil quia non sol. hoc mens.

Sondaye at Otelandes.

Item for the Kinges offeringe this Sonday
Item for the Kinges daily Almese this weeke } nil ca^a pred'a.

Sondaye at Otelandes.

Item for the Kinges offeringe this Sondaye
Item for the Kinges offeringe on Saint Lukes daye
Item for the Kinges daily Almese this weeke } nil ca^a ut supra.

* The original volume from which the following extracts are made is similar to that extracted from and described in Trevelyan Papers, Part i. p. 191. Both volumes are described in the preface to Nichols's Literary Remains of Edward VI. p. xx *g*. They have been presented by Sir W. C. Trevelyan to the Record Office.

Sondaye at Otelandes.

Item for the Kinges offeringe this Sondaye Item for the Kinges offeringe on Symon and Judes day	nil ca[a] ut supra.
Item for the Kinges daily Almese this weeke .	xxxvij[s] xj[d]
Item to Hughe Lee, clerke of tharmorye at Grenewiche, for the wages of the Almaigne Armorers there for one monethe, &c. . . .	xxviij[li] xvj[s] ix[d]
Item paied to Frauncis Evered, gent. Usher of the Kinges Ma[tes] Chamber, for him selfe and yoman Usher, foure yomen and fower Gromes, for makinge ready the Kinges Lodginges at Otelandes by the space of two daies. And also for makinge ready the quenes syde for the lord protectour his grace, as appereth by a bill signed by the Lorde Chamberlaine his hande, the some of	xl[s]
Item paied to Sir John Markham, knight, lieutenaunte of the Kinges Ma[tes] Tower of London, for the dyettes and other necessaries of Edwarde Courteneye for viij monethes &c. . . .	xliiij[li] iiij[s]

Monethes wages in October.

Item to Philip van Welder, Luter	xlvj[s] viij[d]
Item to Peter van Welder, Luter	xxxj[s]
Item to William Moore, harper	xxxj[s]
Item to Thomas Kent, singingeman . . .	xxv[s] vj[d]
Item to Thomas Bowde, singingeman . . .	xxv[s] vj[d]
Item to Richarde Woodwarde, plaier on the bagpipe	xx[s] viij[d]
Item to Nicholas Puvall, mynstrell	xlj[s] iiij[d]
Item to Hughe Pallard, mynstrell	xxxj[s]
Item to Edwarde Lacke, mynstrell	xxxj[s]
Item to Thomas Alye, mynstrell	xxxj[s]
Item to Thomas Curzon, mynstrell	xxxj[s]

Item to Robert Maye, mynstrell . . . . . xxxj^{s}
Item to Alaine Robson, mynstrell . . . xxxj^{s}
Item to Thomas Pagington, mynstrell . . . xxxj^{s}
Item to the Children of the Kinges majesties Chappell for their bourde wages . . . . . xxvj^{s} viij^{d}
Item to Richerde Cycell, yoman of the Kinges robes xxx^{s}
Item to Clement Harleston, oystringer . . . xxxj^{s}
Item to the Gromes of the Buckhounds for fynding of the Kinges buckhounds meate . . . xxij^{s} ij^{d}
Item to Richard Catteline, keeper of the Kinges pondes xv^{s} vj^{d}
Item to Sir John Wulfe, preist, maker and deviser of the Kinges herbors and plantes of grafts . . xx^{s} viij^{d}
Item paied to Sir Thomas Darcey, knight, Master of the Kinges majesties Armory at Grenewich, for gownes, dublettes, and hoseine for twentie foure Armorers, &c. . . . . xxx^{li}

Ordynary Paymentes in November, 2 Edw. VI.

Sondaye at Hamptoncourte.

Item for the Kinges offering this Sondaye .
Item for the Kinges offering at Masse of the holy ghooste, the furst daye of the Parliament . } nil dicta causa.
Item paied to Phelip Manwaringe, one of the Gentlemen Ushers of the Kinges majesties Chamber, for him selfe, a yoman Usher, fower yomen, two gromes of the saied Chamber, one grome of the Wardrobe, and a Grome porter, for makinge ready at the Kinges Palaice at Westm^{r} by the space of fower daies, for every of them, as apperith by a bill signed with the Lorde Chamberlein's hand, the some of . . . . . iiij^{li}

Monethes Wages in November.

Item to Richard Cicell, yoman of the Kinges robes xxx^{s}

Ordenary Paymentes in December, 2 Edw. VI.

Sondaye at Westminster.

Item for the Kinges offeringe on Xpemas daie . .	nil.
Item to the Children of the Kinges Chappell, for a rewarde for singinge *gloria in excelsis* on Xpemas daie	xl^{s}
Item to the Kinges Harroldes at Armes, for their largesse on Christemas daye	c^{s}
Item for the Kinges daily Almese this weke . .	xxxvij^{s} xj^{d}
Item paied to Robert Olyver, Deputie to Sir William Cavendishe, knighte, Thresaurer of the Kinges Mates Chamber, beinge attendaunte alwaies at the Court upon the Kinges most honorable Counsaile, for his costes and charges, &c.	ix^{li}
Item to Edmonde Pigeon for his charges, for him selfe and his man, hieringe of horses at Otelandes, to the More, and to Grenewiche, for the delyvery of Stuffe to the Lady Elizabeth her graces officers, &c.	
Item paied to Nicholas Foskewe and Edwarde Cornewalles, the Kinges majesties grome porters, for so moche money by them disbursed for provisyon of grene bowes for the Kinges majesties previe Chamber, and the Lorde Protectours Lodginges at Hamptoncourte, viz., iiij^{or} loodes, and for Sixe Loodes for like cause at Otelandes, making in all x loodes at ij^{s} iiij^{d} the Loode, for cariadge and cuttinge of the same	xxiij^{s} iiij^{d}
Item paied to John Ventrixe, the Kinges mates fermor at Saint James, for house rome there for the office of the Kinges beddes by the space of one weke	ij^{s}
Item paied to Sir John Markham, knighte, Liewtenant	

of the Tower of London, for the Diettes and other necessaries of Edwarde Courteney and his man for fower monethes. . . . . xxj^{li} xij^{s}

Item paied to William Lorde Marquus of Northampton, master of the Kinges majesties Hawkes, by vertue of the Kinges warrant dated the xxvth day of Marche . . . . . iiij^{xx}x^{li}

Item paied to Richard Cooke, Richard Skynner, Henry Hariot, Thamas Sowthey, and John Birche, the Kinges ma^{tes} Plaiers, by vertue of the K.'s warrant dated the xxiiijth day of December, Anno R. Edw. vj^{ti} Secundo, conteyning the payment of lxvj^{s} viij^{d} by the yere to every of them duringe their lyves . . . . . xvj^{li} xiij^{s} iiij^{d}

Item paied to Thomas Bill, Docter of Phisicke, being unpaied for a yere and a halfe, viz. from our Lady day A^{o} R. Edw. sexti primo, until Michaelmas Anno R. pred. Secundo, both quarters accompted, after the rate of l^{li} by yere, the some . . lxxv^{li}

Quarter's Wages.

Item to Sir John Markham, knight, liewtenante of the tower of London . . . . . xxv^{li}

Item to him more, for fyndinge of poore prysoners xxv^{li}

Item paied to Sir William Pawlet, knight, Lorde grete M^{r} and Chief Justice of the Kinges Maeisties forestes on this side Trente, for his halfe yeres fee dewe at this present Christemas . . . l^{li}

Item to Cornelis Zitridus, Docter of phisicke withe the Lady Anne Cleves grace . . . . . xj^{li} xiij^{s} iiij^{d}

Item to Sir Thomos Paston, knight, Keper of the long gallery at Grenewiche . . . . . xvj^{li} xiii^{s} iiij^{d}

Item to Thomas Peryn and John Peryn, Kepers of the Kinges Majesties beares	lvij^{s} q^{r} di.
Item to Richard Darryngton, M^{r} of the Kinges ma^{tes} mastyves, and his servant under him . .	cvj^{s} v^{d} ob.
Item to John Heiwood, plaer of the virginalles .	l^{s}
Item to Robert Hinstocke and George Birche, plaiers of enterludes	xxxiij^{s} iiij^{d}
Item to Anthony Totto, painter	vj^{li} v^{s}
Item to Bartholomew Penne, painter . . .	vj^{li} v^{s}
Item to misteris Levin Terlinge, paintrixe . .	x^{li}
Item to Richard Atzile, graver of stones . .	c^{s}
Item to Sir Percyvall Harte, knight . . .	c^{s}
Item to Helinor Hutton, widowe	xxxiij^{s} iiij^{d}
Item to Sir Richard Bawdewine, preiste	xlv^{s} viij^{d}
Item to Edmonde Mody, gent.	xv^{s} ij^{d}
Item to Elizabeth Darrell, gentlewoman . .	l^{s}
Item to Sir William Herbert, knight . . .	xj^{li} xiij^{s} iiij^{d}
Item to John Amadas, yoman	xlv^{s} vij^{d} ob.
Item to Sir Thomas Paston, knight . . .	xj^{li} xiij^{s} iiij^{d}
Item to Elizabeth, Lady Kildare . . .	xxxiij^{li} vj^{s} viij^{d}
Item to Nicholas Stewarde *al.* Allen, scoller . .	xxxiij^{s} iiij^{d}
Item to John Belmaine, teacher to the Kinges Matie for the frenche tonge	xj^{li} xiij^{s} iiij^{d}
Item to Sir William Cavendishe, knight, Treasurer of the Kinges Chamber	xxv^{li}
Item more for his Diettes	xxv^{li}
Item for his Clerkes under him	c^{s}
Item more for his bootehier	l^{s}
Item for necessaries in his saied office . . .	l^{s}
Item to John Cary, paym^{r} of Hunesdon . .	iiij^{li} xj^{s} iij^{d}
Item to Robert Colson, songpricker, for one half yere, dewe at this Christemas	xl^{s}
Item paied to Frauncis Knolles esquier . . .	xl^{li}
Item to John Nowell, scolm^{r} to the Ks. Henchemen	c^{s}

Item to Thomas Preston, gent.	lxvj^{s} viij^{d}
Item to Willm Phelippes, writer	l^{s}
Item to Stephen Vaughan, writer	c^{s}
Item to Nichãs Bacon, studeant at the lawe . .	l^{s}
Item to Petrus Olivarus, writer	c^{s}
Item to Sir William Penyson, knight . . .	x^{li}
Item to Christofer Mounte, stranger . . .	c^{s}
Item to Galterus Delenus, stranger . . .	cxvj^{s} viij^{d}
Item to Nichãs de Modeno, stranger . . .	cv^{s}
Item to Florentius Diaceto, stranger . . .	xvij^{li} x^{s}
Item to Jasper Gaffoyne, Italion . . .	cxvj^{s} viij^{d}
Item to Sigewalte Fredricke, stranger . . .	vj^{li} xiij^{s} iiij^{d}
Item to Deago de Cayes, spanyerd	vij^{li} x^{s}
Item to Done Michael Vives de Canamas . .	xviij^{li} xv^{s}
Item to Frances Haecke and Barbara his wyeff, straungers	vj^{li} v^{s}
Item to Anthony de Musica, straunger . .	xviij^{li} xv^{s}
Item to William Leche, scotisheman . . .	vj^{li} v^{s}
Item to John Barslao, Hungarion	xviij^{li} xv^{s}
Item to Countie Waldecke, straunger . . .	xviij^{li} xv^{s}
Item to Messio Bruno, Almayne, and his two sonnes, for one halfe yeare	c^{li}

Rewardes geven to dyvers Persons on Newyersday A. R. Edw. vj. pred. Secundo.

Item to the Kinges Harroldes at Armes for their largesse on Newyersdaye, as hath byn accustomed	vj^{li}
Item to the Still Mynstrells	iiij^{li}
Item to the New Sagbuttes	iiij^{li}
Item to Mr. Thomas Strete, grome . . .	xl^{s}
Item to Mr. Richard Cicell, yoman of the K. robes .	xl^{s}
Item to Robert Robotham, grome of the K. robes . .	xl^{s}
Item to William More, harper	xx^{s}

Item to Hughe Pallarde, Edwarde Laicke, Thomas Alye, Thomas Curson, Robert Maye, Alaine Robson, and Thomas Pagington, the Kinges Mynstrells, who served his grace when he was Prince	vij^{li}
Item to Richard Bower, M^{r} of the Children of the Kinges Chappell, for playinge before the Kinges Majestie with the saied Children . . .	vj^{li} xiij^{s} iiij^{d}
Item to the Kinges old Vialls	xxvj^{s} viij^{d}
Item to the Kinges new Vialls	vj^{li}
Item to the gentelmen of the Kinges Chappell .	xiij^{li} vj^{s} viij^{d}
Item to Lewes de Bassyam, Anthony de Bassyam, Jasper de Bassyam, John de Bassyam, and Baptiste de Bassyam, mynstrells, in rewarde .	c^{s}
Item to the Kinges plaiers of Enterludes . . .	vj^{li} xiij^{s} iiij^{d}
Item to Guillam de Vait, Guillam de Trope, and Pety John, Mynstrelles	iiij^{li}
Item to James the footeman, that gave the Kinge Lynes and Collers	xl^{s}
Item to Sir William Rainsforde, knight, and Mr. John Norrys, gent. ushers, that gave the Kinge twoo dosenies of Napkins, thone doseine garnished with golde, and the other with silver . .	xiij^{s} iiij^{d}
Item to the Duchess of Somerset her graces servaunte	liij^{s} iiij^{d}
Item to Sir Edmond Peckham, knight, his servaunt	xiij^{s} iiij^{d}
Item to Sir Thomas Hennage, knight, his servant .	xx^{s}
Item to Sir Anthony Selenger, knight, his servaunt .	xiij^{s} iiij^{d}
Item to Sir Thomas Carden his servaunt . .	xiij^{s} iiij^{d}
Item to Sir Richard Gresham, knight, his servaunt .	xiij^{s} iiij^{d}
Item to Mr Sackvile, Chauncellor of the Courte of augmentations, his servaunt	xiij^{s} iiij^{d}
Item to Sir Walter Mildmay, knight, his servaunt .	xiij^{s} iiij^{d}
Item to M. Cheke his servaunt	vj^{s} viij^{d}
Item paied to Richard Grafton, the Kinges majesties printer, in rewarde	vj^{s} viij^{d}

Item to Guydo Calvacant, merchant stranger, who gave the King a pece of velvet . . . xiij^{s} iiij^{d}

Item to Reyne Wulff, Stacyoner, his servante, in rewarde . . . . . vj^{s} viij^{d}

Item to Sir Dowglasse, the Scottishe preiste, in rewarde xl^{s}

Ordenarye Paymentes in Januarye, 2 Edw. VI.

Item paied to William Griffithe, Keper of the Kinges stondinge warderobe at Richemounte, for the wages of fyve Arresmen, working and mendinge of certaine olde hanginges brought from Nottingham to serve at Richemounte aforesaied, every of them by the space of iiij^{xx} and xvj dayes, at viij^{d} the daye . . . . . xviij^{li} xviij^{s} viij^{d}

Monethes Wages.

Item to Richard Cicell, yoman of the Robes . . xxxj^{s}

Item to Nichās Puvall, Mynstrell . . . . xlj^{s} iiij^{d}

Item to Alexander Pennaxe, Drumslade . . xxxj^{s}

By Warrant.

Item paied to William Cholmeley, Coferer to the Lady Anne Cleve her grace, by vertue of the Kinges majesties warrante dormant for the payment of certaine and sondry her graces officers, gentelmen, and Gentelwomen quarterly, for one quarter fully ronne at Christemas last paste, the somme of . . . . . xxx^{li}

Ordenarye Payementes in Februarye, 3 Edw. VI.

Monethes Wages.

Item to Alexander Pennaxe, Drumslad . . . xxviij^{s}

Item to Richard Cicell, yoman of the Kinges robes . xxviij^{s}

Paymentes by Warrantes.

Item paied to tharchedeacon of Richemounte, by virtue of a decree dormant out of the Courte of Generall Surveiors, for one yere fully ronne at the feast of Saint Mighell Tharchangell last past, the somme of . . . . . lxxvj^{s} iiij^{d}

Item paied to Mr Edwarde Vaughan, Capitaine of Portesmouthe, by vertue of the Kinges warrant dormant, for him selfe, his Capitaigne, pety capitaigne, and c. Sonldiers, for one hole yere, &c. . . D^{li}

Ordenarye Payementes in Marche, 3 *Edw. VI.*

Sondaye at Westm^{r}.

Item to Mr Josephe, for preachinge before the Kinges majestie this Sondaye . . . . . xx^{s}

Sondaye at Westm^{r}.

Item to master Ayer for preachinge, &c. . . xx^{s}

Sondaye at Westm^{r}.

Item to Docter Parker for preachinge, &c. . . xx^{s}

Sondaye at Westm^{r}.

Item to maister Curtoppe for preachinge, &c. . . xx^{s}

Item for the Kinges daily Almese this weke . . xxxvij^{s} xj^{d}

Item to Phelip Androwes, the under Marshall of the Kinges Marshalsie, for chardges of him selfe and three men gevinge attendaunce upon Capitaine Jerimono, Cecilion, a straunger, by the counsailes commaundement, by the space of xij daies in the moneth of Nov. laste, &c. . . . . vj^{li} xiij^{s} iiij^{d}

Item paied to Sir William Rainsforde, knighte,

gentel. Usher of the K's ma^{tes} Chamber, for him selfe, twoo yomen, and iiij^{or} gromes, for makinge readye the Parliament House by the space of 6 daies in the monethe of Nov. last, &c. . . cvj^{s}

Item paied to the said Sir Willm Rainsforde, gent. Usher, &c. for certaine necessary charges by him bought, &c. and for makinge ready and givinge attendaunce at prorogation tyme of the Parliament by the space of sixe daies: And also for his bourdewages duringe the Parliament tyme, that is to saie begynninge the xth day of Nov. A° secundo Reg. Edw. vj^{ti}, and endinge the last day of December following, &c. . . . . xix^{li} ij^{s} x^{d}

Monethes Wages.

Item to Philip van Welder, luter	lxvj^{s} viij^{d}
Item to Peter van Welder, luter	xxxj^{s}
Item to William Moore, harper	xxxj^{s}
Item to Thomas Kent, singingeman . . .	xv^{s} vj^{d}
Item to Thomas Bonde, singingeman . . .	xv^{s} vj^{d}
Item to John Severnake, rebecke	xlj^{s} iiij^{d}
Item to Hanse Hosenet, viall	xxxiij^{s} iiij^{d}
Item to Albert de Venice, viall	lj^{s} viij^{d}
Item to Ambrose de Millano, viall	lj^{s} viij^{d}
Item to Vincent de Venice, viall	lj^{s} viij^{d}
Item to Fraunces de Venice, viall	lj^{s} viij^{d}
Item to Marke Anthony Galiardell, viall . . .	lj^{s} viij^{d}
Item to George de Combre, viall	lj^{s} viij^{d}
Item to Marke Anthony, sagbut	xlj^{s} iiij^{d}
Item to Anthony Mary, sagbut	xlj^{s} iiij^{d}
Item to Nicholas Androwe, sagbut	xlj^{s} iiij^{d}
Item to Anthony Symonde, sagbut	xlj^{s} iiij^{d}
Item to Richd Woodward, plaier on the bagpipe .	xx^{s} viij^{d}

Item to Nicholas Puvall, mynstrell . . .	xlj^{s} iiij^{d}
Item to Hughe Pallarde, mynstrell	xxxj^{s}
Item to Edward Laecke, mynstrell	xxxj^{s}
Item to Thomas Alye, mynstrell	xxxj^{s}
Item to Thomas Curson, mynstrell . . .	xxxj^{s}
Item to Robert Maye, mynstrell	xxxj^{s}
Item to Allaine Robson, mynstrell	xxxj^{s}
Item to Thomas Pagington, mynstrell . . .	xxxj^{s}
Item to Alexander Pennaxe, drumslade . . .	xxxj^{s}
Item to the Children of the Kinges ma^{tes} Chappell for their bourdwages	xxvj^{s} viij^{d}
Item to Richard Cicell, yoman of the Robes . .	xxxj^{s}
Item to Phelip Clampe, faulconer	lxij^{s}
Item to Richard Cattelin, Keeper of the Ks. ponds .	xv^{s} vj^{d}
Item to the same Richard Catteline, &c. for his livery cote, dewe at our Lady daye	xxij^{s} vj^{d}

Payement by Warrant.

Item to John Banester, Esquier, master of the Ks. Ma^{tes} Toiles, by vertue of the Kinges warrant dormaunte, conteyning the payement yerely unto him of C markes during his lief, &c. . .	lxvj^{li} xiij^{s} iiij^{d}

Quarter's Wages.

Item Sir John Markham, knight, lieutenant of the Tower	xxv^{li}
Item to him more for fyndinge pore prisoners . .	xxv^{li}
Item to xv yomen attending at the said Tower .	xxxiiij^{li} v^{s}
Item to Thomas Bill. phisicion	xij^{li} x^{s}
Item to Docter Benteley, phisicion	x^{li}
Item to Docter Hnicke, phisicion	l^{s}
Item to Cornelis Zifridus, docter of phisicke . .	xj^{li} xiij^{s} iiij^{d}
Item to Nichās Crasier, Astronomer . . .	C^{s}

Item to John de Sodo, Potycarye . . . . . vj^{li} xiij^{s} iiij^{d}
Item to Thomas Alsop, Potycarye . . . . . vj^{li} xiij^{s} iiij^{d}
Item to John Emyngway, Potycarye . . . . lv^{s} viij^{d} ob.
Item to Thomas Vycary, Surgeon . . . . . c^{s}
Item to John Aliff, Surgeon . . . . . vij^{li} x^{s}
Item to Richard Ferres, Surgeon . . . . . c^{s}
Item to Nichās Alcocke, Surgeon . . . . . l^{s}
Item to George Hollande, Surgeon . . . . . l^{s}
Item to Thomas Gemynous, Surgeon . . . . l^{s}
Item to Henry Forreste, Surgeon . . . . . x^{li}
Item to Henry Makerethe, Surgeon . . . . . x^{li}
Item to William lorde Marcus of Northampton, M^{r} of the Kinges majesties Hawkes . . . . x^{li}
Item to Sir Anthony Kingston, knight, sergiante of the Kinges Hawkes, for one halfe yere, &c. . xviij^{li} v^{s}
Item to John Peryn, sergeant of the Kinges beares . lvij^{s} q^{r}
Item to Richard Darrington, M^{r} of the Kinges Mastives, and his servaunt under him . . . . cvj^{s} v^{d} ob.
Item to William Beaton, Organ maker . . . . c^{s}
Item to John Heiwood, plaier on the virginalles . l^{s}
Item to Barnarde de Ponte, harper . . . . . c^{s}
Item to Robert Reynolds, Welsh mynstrell, for halfe a yere . . . . . xxxiij^{s} iiij^{d}
Item to Robert Hinstocke and George Birche . . xxxiij^{s} iiij^{d}
Item to Anthony Totto, painter . . . . . vj^{li} v^{s}
Item to Barthilmew Penne, painter . . . . . vj^{li} v^{s}
Item to Misteris Levin Terlinge, paintrixe . . x^{li}
Item to Richard Atzile, graver of Stones . . . c^{s}
Item to Sir Thomas Paston, knight . . . . . xj^{li} xiij^{s} iiij^{d}
Item to Elizabeth Lady Kildare . . . . xxxiij^{li} vj^{s} viij^{d}
Item to Richard Moryson, gent. . . . . c^{s}
Item to Sir William Cavendishe, knight, Treasorer of the Chamber . . . . . xxv^{li}
Item to him more for his diettes . . . . . xxv^{li}

Item to him more for his Clerkes under him . .	c^{s}
Item more for his Bootchier	l^{s}
Item more for his necessaries in his s^{d} office . .	l^{s}
Item to Frauncis Knolles, esquier	x^{li}
Item to Thomas Preston, gent.	lxvj^{s} viij^{d}
Item to Nichās Bacon, studeant at the lawe . .	l^{s}
Item to Petrus Olivarus, writer	c^{s}
Item to Thomas Carew, gent.	c^{s}
Item to Richard Coke, enterlude plaier . . .	xvj^{s} viij^{d}
Item to Richard Skynner, enterlude plaier . .	xvj^{s} viij^{d}
Item to Henry Hariot. enterlude plaier . .	xvj^{s} viij^{d}
Item to Thomas Sowthey, enterlude plaier . .	xvj^{s} viij^{d}
Item to John Birche, enterlude plaier . . .	xvj^{s} viij^{d}

Halfe yeres Wages.

Item to the lady Anne Graye	vj^{li} xiij^{s} iiij^{d}
Item to Sir John Russell, lorde prevy Seale . .	x^{li}j xiij^{s} iiij^{d}
Item to Sir Richard Candishe, knight	c^{s}
Item to Sir Edmonde Peckham, knight . . .	x^{li} x^{s}
Item to Edwarde Mountagewe, Lorde Chiefe justice of the Common Place	
Item to George Lorde Baron Hadecke	lxx^{li}
Item to Sir John Guildeforde, knight . . .	xiij^{li} vj^{s} viij^{d}
Item to Edw. Harvell, Ambassador in Venice . .	l^{li}

Payment by Warrant.

Item to Edward Coltherste, by vertue of the Kinges generall Surveyors letters, for so moche money to him geven for his paines takinge in writinge cciiij^{or} Letters, for the callinge in of the Kinges Dettes	lvj^{s} viij^{d}

Ordenarye Payementes in Apryll, 3 Edw. VI.

Palme Sondaye at West[r].

Item for the Kinges offeringe this Sondaye .	nil cā predicta
Item for the Kinges daily Almese this weke . .	xxxvij[s] xj[d]
Item to Docter Coxe, for preachinge before the Kinges Majestie this Sondaye	xx[s]

Maundye Thursday at Westm[r].

Item geven to xij poore men at tha Kinges Maundye the same daye, every of them xij[d] in a purse .	xij[s]
Item to the saied xij pore men everye of them xx[s] in a purse, by waye of the Kinges ma[tes] rewarde, in stede of his Ma[tes] maundy gowne . . .	xij[li]
Item for ij doseine of purses to put the saied money in	iij[s] iiij[d]
Item for the Kinges offering this goodfriday . .	nil ut supra.

Easter daye at Grenewiche.

Item for the Kinges offeringe at the resurrection	nil cā pred.
Item for the Kinges offeringe at Highmas . .	xiij[s] iiij[d]
Item for the Kinges daily Almese this weke . .	xxxvij[s] xj[d]
Item to the Kinges Haroldes at Armes for their largesse on Easter daye	c[s]
Item to the Kinges Cookes for a rewarde the same daye	vj[li] xiij[s] iiij[d]
Item for the Kinges Harroldes at Armes for their largesse on Saint Georges daye . . .	c[s]
Item paied to Hughe Lee, Clerke of tharmorye at Grenewiche, to thandes of John Kele his Deputie, for sixe monethes wages of the Almaigne Armorers, &c.	clxxiij[li] vj[d]
Item paied to Docter Coxe, the Kinges majesties Almoyner, for to distrybute on Palme Sondaye and the weke followinge emongest pore parisshes,	

as appereth by the Kinges Counsailles Warraunte . . . . . cxxxiij^{li} vj^{s} viij^{d}

Item paied by vertue of the Kinges Majesties warraunte, dated at Somerset place the fyrste daye of Aprill in the yere of our Lorde God one thowsand fyve hundreth fourtie and nyen, to seventene of the K's Watermen for their wages and lyveryes for one hole yere ended at Christemas in the seconde yere of the reigne of our saied Soveraigne Lorde Kinge Edwarde the Sixte; that is to saye, to every of them for their wages fourtie Shillinges, and to every of them for their lyveries twenty twoo shillinges and sixe pence. Item paied more by vertue of the same warrante to the wyves of thurteene watermen whiche perryshed and dyed upon the Seas, for their wages for half a yere ended at Midsommer last, in the seconde yere of our saied Sovereigne lordes reigne, every of them twentie shillinges, the somme of thurteene poundes. Item paied more to the forsaied seventene Watermen for their wages for one quarter of a yere ended at our lady daye in the yere of our lorde God one thowsande fyve hundreth fourtie and nyen aforesaid; that is to saye, to every of them tenne shillinges, the sõme of eight poundes and tenne shillinges. Item paid by vertue of the said warrante to thurteene other Watermen, lately admitted to serve in the places of the said thurteene deceassed; that is to saye, to every of them for their lyveries, for one hole yere ended at Christemas in the saied second yere of our Sovereigne Lorde Kinge Edwarde the Sixte, twentie-two Shillinges and Sixe pence. And for their wages

for thre quarters of a yere ended at our Lady daye laste in the saied yere of our Lorde God one thowsand fyve hundreth fourtie and nyen, to every of them thurtie Shillinges, the somme of Nientene poundes and tene shillinges. In thole — Cviij^{li} xv^{s}

Item to Sir William Rainsforde, knight, gent. Usher of the Parliament house, for his bourdwages and for dyvers emptions by him provided for the saied Parliament House, as apperith by a bill, the some of . . . . . — xx^{li} ij^{s} vj^{d}

Monethes Wages in Apryll.

Item to Philip van Welder, luter . . . . — lxvj^{s} viij^{d}
Item Peter van Welder, luter . . . . . — xxx^{s}
Item to Will'm Moore, harper . . . . — xxx^{s}
Item to Thomas Kent, Singingman . . . — xv^{s}
Item to Thomas Bowde, Singingman . . . — xv^{s}
Item to Alexaunder Penaxe, Drumslade . . . — xxx^{s}
Item to the Children of the Kinges majesties chappell for their bourdwages . . . . . — xxvj^{s} viij^{d}
Item to Richard Cicell, yoman of the Roobes . . — xxx^{s}

Payment by Warrant.

Item paied to Sr Thomas Darcey, knight, M^{r} of the Kinges Armory, by vertue of the Kinges warrant dated the firste day of Aprill, A^{o} Regis Edw. sexti pred. tercio, for so moche money to be by him employed aboute the byinge of Gownes, Cootes, and Dublets; that is to saie, for xxiv Armerers and other officers belonging to the saied Armorye, to every of them iiij^{or} yardes of brode cloth for a gowne, price every yarde v^{s}; and to every of them iij yardes of Karsey for a Dublet and a payre of hose, at ij^{s} the y^{de}, in full payment of the same warrante, the Somme of — xxxj^{li} iiij^{s}

Ordenarye Paymentes in Maye, 3 Edw. VI.

Item paied to Sir John Markham, knight, Liewtenaunte of the Tower of London, for the Diettes and other necessaries of Edward Courteney and his man remayninge within the saied Tower of London, for sixe monethes, &c. . . . xxxij^{li} viij^{s}

Item paied to Edmonde Pigeon, Clerke of the Kinges Majesties Gwarderobes, &c. . . . . xxiij^{s}

Monethes wages.

Item to Richard Cicell, yoman of the roobes . . xxxj^{s}

Item to Cleoment Harleston, ostringer . . . xxxj^{s}

Payment by warrant.

Item paied to William Cholmeley, Coferer to the Lady Anne Cleve, her graces housholde, by vertue of the Kinges majesties Warrante dormante for the payment of certaine her graces officers, gentelmen, and gentelwomen attendinge, &c. . xxx^{li}

Ordenarye Paymentes in June, 3 Edw. VI.

Item paied to Robert Olyver, Deputie to Sir Willm Cavendishe, knight, Thresaurer of the Kinges Majesties moste honorable Chamber, being attendaunte alwaies upon the Kinges moste honorable Counsaille, for his costes and chardges, being sent at dyvers and sondrye tymes for money from the Courte within the monethes of Januarye, Februarye, Marche, Aprill, Maye, and June, &c. vj^{li}

Item paied to thurtie of the Kinges Majestie his Watermen, for their wages for one quarter of a yere, &c. . . . . xv^{li}

Paymentes by Warrante.

Item paied to Nicholas Uvedale, scolemaster to Mr. Edward Courteney, beinge within the Tower of London, by vertue of the Kinges Majesties warrante, &c.	lxvj^{s} viij^{d}

Quarters Wages at Mydsomer.

Item to William Beaton, Organmaker . . .	c^{s}
Item to John Heywood, plaier on the virginalles .	l^{s}
Item to Barnard de pont, Harper	
Item to Robt. Hinstocke and George Birche, plaiers	xxxiij^{s} iiij^{d}
Item to Piro Guye, plaier on the fluit . . .	vij^{li} xij^{s} j^{d}
Item to Richard Cooke, enterlude plaier . . .	xvj^{s} viij^{d}
Item to Richard Skynner, enterlude plaier . .	xvj viij^{d}
Item to Henry Hariot, enterlude plaier	xvj^{s} viij^{d}
Item to Thomas Sowthey, enterlude plaier . .	xvj^{s} viij^{d}
Item John Birche, enterlude plaier . . .	xv^{s} viij^{d}
Item to Piro Doulxe, frenche Cooke . . .	xvj^{s} viij^{d}
Item to Hugh Pigot, Cooke	xxx^{s}v^{d}
Item to Edward Wilken, Mr Cooke for the Hall place, for half a yere due this Mydsomer . . .	x^{li}
Item to Richard Currey, Mr Cooke for the Kinges mouthe, for half a yere	xv^{li}
Item to Anthony Totto, painter	vj^{li} v^{s}
Item to Barthilmewe Penne, painter . . .	vj^{li} v^{s}
Item to Misteris Levin Terlinge, paintrixe . .	x^{li}
Item to Richard Atzile, graver of stones . . .	c^{s}
Item to Nichās Bacon, studeant at the lawe . .	l^{s}
Item paied to Sir William Penison, Kt., straunger .	x^{li}
Item to Galterus de Levins, stranger . . .	cxvj^{s} viij^{d}
Item to Anthony de Musiça, straunger . . .	xviij^{li} xv^{s}
Item to John de Founteney alias Berteville, Frencheman	xxxvij^{li} x^{s}

Item to Countie Waldecke, straunger . . . . xviij^{li} xv^{s}
Item to Messio Bruno, Almaigne, for himself and his twoo sonnes, &c. . . . . c^{li}
Item to Robert Colson, Songprycker, &c. . . xl^{s}

Ordenarye Paymentes in Julye, 3 *Edw. VI.*

Monethes Wages.

Item to Richard Cicell, yoman of the Roobes . . xxxj^{s}
Item to Alexander Pennaxe, Drumslade . . xxxj^{s}
Item to Richard Johnson, Keper . . . . . xx^{s} viij^{d}
Item to Robert Hemynge, gunner . . . . xv^{s} vj^{d}

Ordenarye Payementes in August, 3 *Edw. VI.*

By Warrantes.

Item paied to John Starkeye, the Kinges fletcher, by vertue of the Kinges Warrante dated the xvijth daye of June, &c. for so moche money to be by him employed for ciij Sheves of Arrowes and Girdells, at v^{s} iiij^{d} every of them, with their Cases, &c. . . . . xxvij^{li} ix^{s} iiij^{d}
Item paied to Capitaiene Cleen van Bruen, Almaigne, by vertue of the Kinges Counsailles Letter dated the xth day of Auguste, &c. for the wages of certaine Almaines, paied for a monethe aforehande, &c. . . . . cccxlv^{li} xv^{s} x^{d}
Item paied to Capitinge Vansall van Ardenbrug, by vertue of the Kinges Counsailles Letters dated the xth of August, &c. for the wages of certaine Almaignes, for a monethe beforehande, &c. cclx^{li} ij^{s} viij^{d}
Item paied to Capitaigne Henry Hartforde, Almaigne, by vertue of the Kinges Counsailles Letter dated the xiij day of Auguste, &c. for the wages of

certaine Almaynes being iiij^{c}xx horsemen of his trayne untill the xxiiijth day of this monethe &c. M.CCviij^{li} vj^{s}

Item paied to Captaignes Clain van Brewen & William Vaderton in preste by vertue of the Kinges Counsailes Letter dated the xiiijth daye of Auguste A° 1549 for the payment of certaine Almaignes their wages to be defaulked apon their next monethes paye, to either of them c^{li} a pece for September in full payment of the same &c. . CC^{li}

Ordenarye Paymentes in Sept. 3 Edw. VI.

Item to Allaine Bawdyson, clockemaker, by vertue of the Ks. warrant under his prevye signet dated at the palaice of Westm^{r} the thurde daye of Aprill A° Regis Edwardi sexti iij^{cio} the wages or fee of viij^{d} by daye which Sebestian Lysney, clockemaker, late enjoyed &c. . . . . xij^{li} iiij^{s}

Item paied to Willm Knighteley, gunner, by vertue of the Kinges warrante &c. the wages of vj^{d} by the daye, which Richard Golde, gunner, late had * &c. . . . . xlix^{s}

Quarters Wages.

Item to John Heiwood, plaier on the Virginalles . l^{s}

Item to Nichās Stewarde, al Allen, scoler . . xxxiij^{s} iiij^{d}

Item to Fraunces Knolles, esquier . . . . x^{li}

Item to John Nowell scole m^{r} to the K's henchemen . c^{s}

Item to Thomas Preston, gent. . . . . lxvj^{s} viij^{d}

Item to Nichās Vuedale, instructor to Mr Courteney lxvj^{s} viij^{d}

Item to Nichās Bacon, studeant at lawe . . l^{s}

* Accordingly in the list of gunners we find the name of Richard Golde, but against his name is written "*Nil quia non sol.*"

Halfe yeres wages.

Item to the Ladye Anne Graye	vj^{li} xiij^{s} iiij^{d}
Item to Sir Richard Candishe, Knight . . .	c^{s}
Item to Edwarde Mountagewe, lord cheif Justice of the Common place	l^{s}
Item to Sir John Guilforde, Knight, Chamberleine to the Lady Anne Cleve her grace . .	xiij^{li} vj^{s} viij^{d}
Item paied to Richard Hogge, footeman to the Lady Marye her grace	vij^{li} ij^{d}
Item to Mr Harvell, the Kinges majesties Ambassador in Venice	l^{li}

Paymentes by Warrant.

Item paied to the Capitaines William Vanne Walderton and Clyen van Brewne, Almaignes, &c. in preste for the payement of Wages of certaine Almaignes, &c.	Mlv^{li} xvij^{s} viij^{d}
Item paied to Barthilmew Fortune, merchaunte of the Citie of Florence &c. for saltepeter by him solde to the Kinges Majestie &c.	c^{li}
Item paied to Sir John Mason, Knighte, Master of the Kinges majesties Postes, for somoche money by him disbureed to Postes, Currors, and messengers, and for dyvers and sondry passages made betwene Dover and Calice for the conveyinge of the Kinges ma^{tes} Letters, as by a Boke subscribed withe his owne hand more plainlye may appere	MDCCCCxv^{li} xviij^{s}
Om^{a} of all the Paymentes made from the laste daye of September A^{o} Regis Edwardi sexti Secundo untyll the fyrste daye of Octobre A^{o} regni Regis Edwardi Sexti predict. tertio .	xviij^{ml}xxxvj^{li} ij^{s} iij^{d} q^{a} di. *

* These figures are in the hand-writing of Sir William Cavendish, who seems to have cast up the different items in the book.

1713409

The Office of the Thresaurer of the Quenes Majesties Chamber.[a] A.D. 1553-4.
viij° Marcij Anno primo Mariæ Reginæ.

A breiff abstracte or estymate what is due within the said offyce at the feaste of Thanunceyac'on of our blessed Lady the Virgen next comynge.

Ordenary paymentes paiable monethly.

Fyrste due and owing unto the Queene's Highnes Trumpeters	ccclviij^{li} xiij^{s} iiij^{d}
To the Lewtiers	clv^{li} vj^{s} viij^{d}
To the Harpers	iiij^{li} x^{s}
To the Singers	liiij^{li}
To the Rebeckes.	iiij$^{xx\ li}$
To the Vyalles	iiij^{c}xv^{li}
To the Sagbuttes	cccxl^{li}
To the Bagpipes	xxxij^{li} x^{s}
To the Mynstrelles	cccciiij$^{xx\ li}$
To the Drumslades	xxxvj^{li}
To the M^{r} of the children of the chappell for their bourdwages	xxx^{li} xiij^{s} iiij^{d}
To divers Yomen	cc^{li}
To thoffyeers of the Toilles	l^{li}
To the Archers	cx^{li}
To the faulconers	ccclx^{li}
To the takers of pheasauntes and partridges	xxv^{li}
To the gromes of the Quenes Buckhoundes for houndes' meate	xviij^{li} xvj^{s} x^{d}
To the Kepers of Waltham Forest	cclxx^{li}

[a] Mary ascended the throne on the 6th July, 1553, and filled it alone until 25th July, 1554. Lady Jane Grey had assumed the crown on the 6th July, and continued to be called Queen by her supporters until the 17th of the same month. Sir W. Cavendish's accounts contain no notice of her usurpation, but he was continued in the place of Treasurer of the Chamber under Mary, and under Philip and Mary. This is from the

To the Kepers of Pondes . . . . . xxviij^{li}
To Artyfyeers . . . . . CC^{li}
To the Gunners . . . . . DCClx^{li}
To the Deane of the Chappell for the K's and Quene's offeringes CC^{li}
The Quene's highnes daily Almese . . lxxv^{li} xvj^{s} viij^{d}
The Quene's Almese on Maundy Thursday next comyng . . . . . clxxviij^{li} xix^{s} xj^{d}
The prevye Almese . . . . . MDCCC^{li}
The Almayne Armorers at Grenewiche . . . CCCCxxij^{li} v^{s}
The Clerke of the Checke for house wine . . iiij^{li}
Dyvers ordenary rewardes paiable at dyvers tymes in the yere C^{li}
To Preachers in Lent in rewarde . . . . xxj^{li}
To the Haroldes at armes for their Largesse . . lxx^{li}
To Gent. Ushers, Sewers, yomen, gromes, and pages of the quenes chamber, Offyeers of the Jewelhouse and warderobe of beddes, Sergeaunts at Armes, Harbengers, the grome porter, and sutch other by their billes signed with the Counceilles handes DClxvj^{li} xiij^{s} iiij^{d} by estymacon.
To the M^{r} of the Barges . . . . . CXl^{li}
To the Messengers and others for their Rydinges . MM^{li} by estymation.
MMviij^{c}vj^{li} xiij^{s} iiij^{d}

The certeinty that is owing unto these persons is not yet knowen, for that the greater nomber of their billes were never yet seen in thoffyce.[a] xxv^{m}DClxxiiij^{li} x^{s} viij^{d} ob.

Ordenary Paymentes paiable quarterly and half yerelie.

To Sir John Markeham, Sir Arthure Darcey, and Sir Edwarde

volume in Sir W. C. Trevelyan's possession, on the cover of which is written, "The boke of the Copies of the Certyficat made to the Kinges Ma^{tes} Counsell," which extends from 19 Feb. 37° H. VIII., to 24 October 2°-3° Philip and Mary, and from which extracts have been already given.

[a] It was part of the complaint of Sir W. Cavendish that he was required to make payments of bills which were never sent in to his department.

Warner, Knightes, late Lieutenauntes of the Tower of London, with the dyettes of M^r. Courteney . . .	iiij^c iiij^xx v^li
To the xv yomen wayters at the said towre .	cv^li viij^s iiij^d
To the Cheiffe Justices of all the Quenes Forestes .	c^li
To Phisicions and Artstronymers	xxvij^li x^s
To Potycaries	xxj^li xiij^s vj^d ob.
To Surgeons	cclxvij^li x^s
To offycers of the Leashe	vij^li x^s
To offycers of the Huntes	cxliij^li vj^s iij^d ob.
To Faulconers	cclxij^li x^s vij^d ob.
To Kepers of howses, parkes, and gardenis .	iiij^xx xvj^li x^s x^d
To Kepers of Beares and Mastyves . . .	xviij^li iiij^s xj^d
To Kepers of phesuntes and partridges . .	xxij^li xvj^s iij^d
To plaiers on Instrumentes and enterludes .	ccccclviij^li x^s v^d
To painters	iiij^xx xvj^li vs.
To Artyfycers	cxxxiiij^li xj^s iij^d
To dyvers persons for their annuities . .	Mix^c xliiij^li vj^s v^d ob.
To Cookes	iiij^xx xiij^li v^s
To Footemen	cccclxxvj^li xiij^s iiij^d
To learned men and writers	iiij^xx xvij^li iij^s iiij^d
The Ladye Anne Cleves houshould . . .	ccxxxiij^li vj^s viij^d
The offycers of the Jewelhouse	ix^li vj^s viij^d
To gentelmen ushers and Sewers	xxxv^li
To watermen	xliij^li
To Straungers	Mviij^c lviij^li iiij^s x^d
To the yomen of the garde extraordynary in iiij^d by daye	MMcccciiij^xx x^li vj^s viij^d
,, ,, in vj^d by daye	MDcix^li xiij^s iiij^d
To Sir John Mason, Knighte, M^r of the Postes	MM^l. Yt is thought he hath receyved p'te in other offyces.

To the M. of the Queene's workes . . . MMM^{li}. It is thought he hath receyved it in other offyees.

Extraordenary Paymentes.

To the Lorde Marchus of Northampton for his dyettes, besides his post money not yet knowen[a] . . . CCCCiiij^{xx}v^{li}

To Sir Thomas Smythe for his dyettes and poste money . . . . . CCxlviij^{li} xij^{s} viij^{d}

To Docter Olyver for his dyettes and poste money Ciiij^{xx}xiiij^{li} vj^{s} viij^{d}

To Sir Gilbert Dethicke, Knighte, principall-King-at-Armes, Chester Harraulde at Armes and Rouge Dragon, for their dyettes and poste mony . . . . . CCCxxxj^{li} vij^{s} iiij^{d}

To Sr John Burthwicke, Knight, late Ambassador in Denmarke . . . . . CCxx^{li}

To the Quenes Ma^{tes} Fletcher . . . . . lxvj^{li} xiij^{s} iiij^{d}

To the Harrouldes at Armes for their dyettes in the progresse tyme . . . . . Clxviij^{li} xvj^{s} viij^{d}

Summa Totalis . . xxvij^{ml}CCiiij^{xx}ix^{li} vij^{s} iiij^{d} ob.

Will of John Trevelyan of Nettlecomb.[b]

A.D. 1550.

To all Christian people to whom this present writyng tripartyd shall come. John Trevelyan of Netelcomb in the Countie of Somerset, esquyer, sendeth gretyng, in the Lord God Almyghty. Where as by one other endenture made bitwene me the said John

[a] This item and some others refer to the "solemn embassage," as Sir John Hayward calls it, of the Marquis of Northampton, the Bishop of Ely, Sir Philip Hoby, and others, to the King of France, in order to present him with the order of the Garter "and to treat with him of other secret affairs." Sir Gilbert Dethick, Garter-King-at-Arms, and other heralds, accompanied the ambassadors.

[b] The indorsement, in a handwriting of the time, is as follows: "An indenture tripartite made by John Trevylyan of Nettilcomb, Esq., and John Harrys, Serjiant-at-lawe, in anno 5to Ed. Regis vj^{ti}, 1550."

Trevelyan of the one parte, and John Harrys, esquyer, decessid, late one of the Kynges majestie serjiaunts at law, of the other parte, beryng date the vijth day of Aprell, in the fyfte yere of the raigne of our Soveraigne Lord the Kyng that now is, amonge dyvers and sundry Covenauntes, graunts, and aggrements, had made and concludyd bitwene us aswell concernyng the mariage then to be had bitwene John Trevylian, my son and heire apparent, and Willmote Harrys, doughter of the said John Harrys, as the declaracion of the use and possession of all and syngular Manors, Messuages, landes, tenementes rentes, reversions, suych and other heredytamentes of me the said John Trevelyan, hyt is provyded that hit shall and may be lawfull for me the said Trevylyan to make and declare my last Wyll and testament of all and singuler my said Manors, londes, tenementes, and other hereditamentes, being no parcell of the londes lymytted by the said former endenture for the Joynter of the said Wilmote, nor of the londes appoynted to the said John Harrys for ten yeres, aswell for the preferment of the mariage of my daughters, wherby every of theym with the issues and proffettes therof may be well and truly contentyd and paid of the summe of two hundred markes towardes theire mariage, if they be not otherwyse advaunceyd or preferred in my lyef, as for the payment of my lawfull dettes as by the said former indenture more playnely may appere. Know you therfore that the said John Trevylyan being at the makyng of this my last Wyll concernyng the disposicion of all my said Manors, messuages, londes, tenementes, and other hereditamentes not lymyted or appoyntyd for the Joynter of the said Wilmote, nor to the said John Harrys for the terme of ten yeres afore rehersed, in good helth and perfett memorie, lauded be God, and neverthelesse subject to deth most certeyn, the tyme wherof is most uncerteyn, do make and declare my said last Wyll concernyng my said Manors, londes, tenementes, and other hereditamentes not lymyted and appoyntyd as afore is rehersed, in maner and forme folowyng, that is to wete: Ferst, y wyll be[queth] and by these presentes do bequeth unto Mawde my wyef all and synguler my said Manors, mesuages, londes, tenementes, and

other hereditamentes not lymitted or appoyntyd as before is rehersed, nor lymyted nor appoyntyd to the Joynture of the said Mawde untyll that she have with the issues and profettes of the same well and truly contentyd and paid all and synguler my lawfull dettes, and, after my said dettes well and truly contented and paid, untyll that she have levyed and recevyd therof the full summe of two hundred markes over and above all charges, and repryses for the preferment of every of my doughters not preferred or advaunced to mariage at the tyme of my deth, if they be maried by the advyse and councell of my said wyeff the same money to be delyvered to my said doughters or theire howsboundes by my said wyef or her executors, at such tyme or tymes as my said wyef shall thynk best or most convenyent. And, if my said wyef shall happyn to dye, which God forbede, before all my said doughters, or any of theym, shall be preferred or advaunced to mariage, then I wyll, and by these presents do bequeth unto Gilys Strongwyse, knight, and John Wadham, esquier, son and heire of Sir Nicholas Wadham, knyght, decessyd, and Baldwyn Hill, clerk, if they be then lyvyng, and to their heires and assignes, as well all and synguler my said Manors, londes, tenementes, and other hereditamentes, appoyntyd unto my said wyef for her Joynture, as all other my said Manors, messuages, londes, tenementes, and other heredytamentes not lymytyd nor appoyntyd as before is rehereyd in the said former endenture, untyll they or theire heires have with the issues and profettes of the same well and truly contentyd and paid all synguler my lawfull dettes not contentyd and paid by my said wyef or her executors. And, after my said dettes well and truly contentyd and paid, untyll they or their heires have recevyd and levyed therof the residue of the two hundred markes not levyed by my said wyef for and towardes the preferment of the mariage of every my said doughters not preferred by my said wyef, if they be maried by the advyse and counsell of the said Sir Gylys, John Wadham, and Baldwyn Hill, or their heires, or the moste parte of theym, the same money to be delyvered and paid to my said doughters or their husbondes at such tyme or tymes

as the said Sir Gilys, John Wadham, and Baldwyn Hill, clerk, or their heires, shall thynk best and most convenient by their discressions. In witnesse wherof, to every parte of these endentures I have put my Seale and subscribyd my name, the xth day of August in the fifte yere of the raigne of our Soveraigne Lord, Edward the vjth, by the grace of God of Englond, Fraunce, and Hirlond Kyng, Defender of the faith, and under God of the Church of Englond and also of Irlond the supreme hed.

By me, JOHN TREVELYAN.

L.S.

MAUD TREVELYAN'S JOINTURE.[a] A. D. 1552.

This Indenture, made the first day of Aprill, in the fyveth yere of the Reigne of our Soveraign Lord Edward the Sixte, by the grace of God of England Fraunce and Ireland Kyng, defendoure of the faith, and of the Church of Ingland and also of Ireland in erth Supreme heed, betwene John Trevilian of Nettilcome in the countie of Somersett, Esquier, of the one partie, and Bartilmewe Combe, of Canyngton, in the said Countie, and Hugh Mill of Heth seint Marie, in the Countie of Devon, gentleman, of the other partie: Witnesseth that it is covenaunted, condiscended, graunted, and agreed betwene the said parties in maner and forme folowing, that is to say: the said John Trevilian, for hym, his heires, and executors, doth covenaunt and graunt to and with the said Bartilmew and Hugh Hille, that he the said John Trevilian shall in the ffme of Ester next comyng after the date herof permitte and suffre the said Bartilmew and Hugh to recover by dette of entre in the post, to be pursued by them before the Kynges Justices of his comon

[a] This document is indorsed, "Maude Trevelyan's Junture," in the same hand in which the body of it is written. She was the daughter of Giles Hill, and became the wife of John Trevelyan of Nettlecomb.

pleas at Westminster, ageynst the said John Trevilian, of the manors of Nettilcom, Rowdon, and Wodeaunt, in the said county of Somersett, and all other the mesuages, lands, tenements, and hereditaments of the said John Trevilian in Nettilcom, Rowdon, Woodeaunt, Colton, Chiddesley, Woodhouse, Escott, Capton Vellers, Curden, and Yerd, in the said county of Somersett, to geder with thadvowson of the Church of Nettilcom aforesaid. Thentent, consideration, and very cause of the said recoverie so to be hadde is such that the recoverers, imediatly uppon such recovery hadde and executed, shall stand to be seased of and in all the said maners, mesuages, lands, tenementes, medowes, losenes, pastures, woods, commons, rentes, reversions, and emcions, and all other hereditamentes mentioned in the said recovery, to such uses and intents herafter ensuyng, that is to say, to the use and behove of the said John Trevilian for the terme of his lyfe, without impechement of any wast. And that also the said John Trevilian at all tymes duryng his liff to have full power and auctoritie to make leasses and estates for terme of liff, liffes, or yeres, of the premisses or of any parcell thereof, reservyng uppon every such leasse and estate by hym to be made the olde usuall rentes, as nowe, or at any tyme within this xx yeres last paste, were usually paied and borne for the same. Provided alwayes that these articles last mencioned shall not extend to geve auctoritie to the said John Trevilian to make any leasses of the mansion house and parke of the maner of Nettilcom, nor of the demeanes belongyng to the same, for any longer terme then for his owne liff. And after the decease of the said John Trevilian to the use of Mawde Trevilian, now wif of the said John Travilian, duryng the lif of the said Mawde, if the said Mawde doe after the death of the said John Trevilian remayne soole and unmaried, as the saide Mawde by her especiall desire and request hath so desired. And, after the decease of the said Mawde Trevilian, or her estate determyned, then to the use of John Trevilian, the sonne and heire apparent of the said John Trevilian the father, and to theires of the bodye of the said John Trevilian the son, lawfully procreate. So that the said John Tre-

vilian the sonne and his heires of his body do permitte and suffre all such leases and grauntes of the premisses or any parte therof to them made by the said John Trevilian the father, as before is mencioned, quietly to hold and enjoy ther interests and estates according to the purporte and tenor of ther seid leasses and grauntes made, without any unlawfull expulsion therof, so the seid lesses be not made without empechement of wast, nor the olde accustomed rentes decayed or mynyshed. And, if it fortune the said John Trevelyan the son to dye without issue of his bodye, then to the use of John Trevilian, second son of the said John Trevilian thelder, and to theyres of his body lawfully procreate, with like proviso and condition for assurance of the interest, and of the lesses and grauntees of the said John Trevilian the father, as before mentioned. And if it fortune the said John Trevilian, the second son, to dye without issue of his body lawfully procreate, then to the use of theires of the body of the said John Trevilian the father; and, for lak of such issue, to the use of the right heires of the said John Trevilian the father for ever, to hold of the chief Lords of the fee by the servys therof due. In witnes herof the parties aforesaid to thes Indentures enterchangeably have putte their seales the day and yere abovesaid, videl't, the fyfte yere of Kyng Edward the Sixte.

By me JOHN TREVELYAN. Per me BARTH'M COMBE.
℘ me HUGONEM HYLLE.
L.S. L.S. L.S.

[At the back as follows:]

Sealyd and delyveryd the daye and yeare within meneyonyd at Canyngton, in the Countye of Som^{t}, in the presence of Robert Molynes of Brygewater, yn the seyd Com. of Som., and John Cosin of Langworth, Gent.

A. D. 1558.

Will of John Trevelyan of Yernscombe.[a]

In the name of God, amen. The seven and twentie daye of Januarie, in the yeare of our Lord God a thowsande fyve hundrith fortie and fyve, I, John Trevelyan, esquyar, of the parishe of Yernescombe, whole in mynd, and of good remembrance, make my testament and last will in fowrme and maner folowinge: Fyrst, I bequeth my Sowlle unto Almighti God, and my bodie to be buried in holie grave accordinge to the discrecion of myne Executors. Item, I geave and bequethe to the Sead store of the parrish church of Yernescombe ten shillingis. Item, I geave and bequethe to everie of my dowghters, that is to saye, fyrste, to Jone my dowghter, alredie maried, Two Hundrethe markis sterlinge. Item, unto Isabell my dowghter, towardes hir mariage, Two Hundrithe markys sterlinge. Item, unto my dowghter Dorothie, towardes hir mariage, Two Hundrethe markys sterlinge: under this condicion, that they marie by the good advice and cowncell of Avice my wiffe and John Trevylyan my sonne and heyre. Which Sixe hundrithe markys I wolde will to be paide by my wiffe Avice and John Trevilyan my sonne and heyre, at such convenient tyme and speade after my decease as they shall thinke best, be equall porcyons. Whyche Avice and John I ordeyne and make my whole and sole executors to se thes my Legacis and bequestes trewlie paid and performyd, and all my debtis lykewise and other chargis that shalbe bestowed at my funerall and obytt according to ther discrecion. The residue of my gooddes not bequethed I bequeth and geave wholie to the forenamyd Avice and John, to order it for the welthes of my sowll according to ther discrecyon. In wytnes wherof I have cawsyd this testament to be made and writen the daie and yeare

[a] The indorsement of this Probate merely is as follows: "*Ult. Volunt. Johannis Trevylyan, ar. sen.* 1558;" but the will itself bears date in 1545, and is subscribed only by the witness "Symon Atkyn, clerke."

above specyfyd, berynge wytnes to the same Symon Atkyn, clerke, and George Pollerde.

Probatum fuit pred. testamentum coram nobis Roberto Fysher, &c. Quinto die mensis Maij Anno Domini millo quingen^mo^ Quinquage^mo^ Octavo, &c.

Pardon to Thomas Bonevile.*

A.D. 1446.

Henricus dei grã Rex Anglie Francie et Dominus Hibnie omibus Ballivis et fidelib; suis ad quos pntes ire pvenerint salm. Sciatis qd de grã nra spali et ex certa scientia et mero motu nris pdonavim⁹ remisim⁹ et relaxavim⁹ Thome Bonevile de Northlegh in com Cornub Armigo seu quocumq; alio noie censeat omimodos t^a^nsgressiones offensas mesprisiones contemptus et impeticoes p ipm Thomam ante nonũ diem Aprilis ultimo prtitum cont^a^ formam statutor de libatis pannor et capicior fcos sive ppetratos unde punicio caderet in finem et redempcoem aut in alias penas pecuniarias seu imprisonamenta statutis pdcis non obstantib; Et insup ex motu et scientia nris pdcis pdonavim⁹ remisim⁹ et relaxavim⁹ eidem Thome sectam pacis nre que ad nos vsus ipm ptinet p omimodis pdicoib; murdris raptib; mulier rebellionib; insurreccoib; feloniis conspiracoib; cambipartiis manutenciis et imbraciariis ac aliis t^a^nsgressionib; offensis negligenciis extorcoib; mesprisionib; ignoranciis contemptib; concelamentis forisfcuris et decepcoib; p ipm Thomam ante dcm nonũ diem Aprilis qualitcumq; fcis sive ppetratis. Acceciam utlagar si que in ipm Thomam hiis occonib; seu ear aliqua fuint pmul-

* Thomas Bonevile or Bonville was probably a relative of William Lord Bonville, who was beheaded 39 Hen. VI. Perhaps his uncle, a brother of his father John, named in the will of his grandfather Sir William Bonville, made in 1407, and printed in Collectanea Topographica et Genealogica, viii. 244. The same person appears in 1422 as witness to a deed between the Abbot of Newenham, co. Devon, and Alice widow of the above Sir William. Ibid. 246. The pardon is on parchment, with the Great Seal in white wax attached.

gate et firmam pacem nr̃am ei inde concedim⁹. Ita tamen q̃d stet recto in Cur̃ nr̃a si quis ⁹vsus eum loqui voluit de ⁹pmissis vel aliquo ⁹pmissor̃ Dumtamen idem Thomas ⁹pditor de aliqua ⁹dicc̃oe ꝑsonam nr̃am tangente palam vel occulte non existat Et ultr̃ius ꝑdonavim⁹ remissim⁹ et relaxavim⁹ eidem Thome om̃imoda escapia felonũ catalla felonũ et fugitivorũ catalla utlagator̃ et felonũ de se deodanda vasta impeticc̃oes ac om̃imodos articulos itin⁹is destrucc̃oes et t^nsgressiones de viridi vel venac̃oe vendic̃oem boscor̃ infra forestas et ext^ et aliar̃ rer̃ quar̃cumq; ante dc̃m nonũ diem Aprilis infra regnũ nr̃m Angl et March Wallie em⁹g̃ et euent̃ unde punicio caderet in demandam debit̃ seu in finem et redempc̃oem aut in alias penas pecuniarias seu in forisfc̃uram bonor̃ et catallor̃ aut imprisonamenta seu an⁹ciamenta cõitatum villar̃ vel singulariũ ꝑsonar̃ vel in on⁹ac̃oem libe ten̄ eor̃ qui numq^m t^nsgressi fuerunt ut heredum executor̃ vel ⁹re tenenciũ Escaetor̃ Vicecomitum Coronator̃ et alior̃ hujusmodi et om̃e id quod ad nos ⁹vsus ip̃m Thomam ꝑtinet seu ꝑtinere posset ex causis sup^dc̃is. Acceiam ꝑdonaverimus remisim⁹ et relaxavi⁹ eidem Thome om̃imodas donac̃oes alienac̃oes et ꝑquisic̃oes ꝑ ip̃m de ⁹ris et ten̄ de nob vel ꝑgenitoribꝫ nr̃is quondam Regibꝫ Angl in capite tentis. Acceiam om̃imodas donac̃oes et ꝑquisic̃oes ad manũ mortuam fc̃as et h̃itas absq; licencia Regia necnon om̃imodos intrusiones et ingressus in hereditatem suam in parte vel in toto post mortem antecessor̃ suor̃ absq; debita ꝑsecuc̃oe ejusdem ext^ manũ Regiam ante eundem nonũ diem Aprilis fact̃ una cum exitibꝫ et ꝑficuis inde medio tempore ꝑceptis. Et insuꝑ ꝑdonavim⁹ remisim⁹ et relaxavim⁹ eidem Thome om̃imodas penas ante dc̃m nonũ diem Aprilis forisfc̃as coram nob seu consilio nr̃o cancellario Thes̄ seu aliquo Judicum nr̃or̃ ꝑ aliqua causa et om̃es alias penas tam nob q^m carissimo pr̃i nr̃o defuncto ꝑ ip̃m Thomam ꝑ aliqua causa ante eundem nonũ diem Aprilis forisfc̃as et ad opus nr̃m levand̄ ac om̃imodas securitates pacis ante eundem nonũ diem Aprilis similit̃ forisfc̃as. Acceiam t̃cias ꝑciar̃tcias om̃imodor̃ prisonarior̃ in guerra captor̃ nob dc̃o nono die Aprilis qualit̃cumq; debitas ꝑtinentes seu spectantes ꝑ eundem Thomam necnon om̃imo-

dos t^a^nsgressiones offensas mesprisiones contemptus et impeticões p ipm Thomam ante eundem nonũ diem Aprilis cont^a^ formam tam quoꝝcumq; statutoꝝ ordinacionũ et pvisionũ ante dcm nonũ diem Aprilis fcoꝝ sive editoꝝ de pquisicõib3 acceptacõib3 lecõib3 publicacõnib3 notificacõib3 et execucõib3 quibuscumq; quarumcumq; traꝝ et bullaꝝ apticaꝝ ante dcm nonũ diem Aprilis et oim alioꝝ statutoꝝ ordinacionũ et pvsionũ ptextu quoꝝ aliqua secta vsus eundem Thomam p billam vel p brẽ de pmuniri facẽ seu alio modo quocumq; p aliqua mafia ante eundem diem Aprilis fieri valeat q^a^m quoꝝcumq; alioꝝ statutoꝝ fcos sive ppetratos statutis ordinacõnib3 et pvisionib3 illis non obstantib3. Acceiam pdonavim^s^ remisim^s^ et relaxavim^s^ eidem Thome oñimod fines adjudicatos amciamenta exitus forisfcos relevia scutagia ac oñimoda debita compota pstita arreragia firmaꝝ et compotoꝝ nob ante primũ diem Septembꝝ anno regni nri vicesimo qualiscumq; debita et ptiñ necnon oñimodas accões et demandas quas nos solus vel nos conjunctim cum aliis psonis vel alia psona hemus seu here potim^s^ vsus ipm Thomam p aliquib3 hujusmodi finib3 amciamentis exitib3 releviis scutagiis debitis compotis pstitis et arreragiis ante eundem primũ diem Septembꝝ nob debitis. Acceiam utlagaꝝ in ipm Thomam pmulgatas p aliqua causaꝝ sup^a^dcaꝝ oñimodis debitis et compotis nob debitis et ptinentibus que vigore traꝝ nraꝝ patenciũ seu brium nroꝝ de magno vel privato sigillo aut p estallamenta sive assignacões respectuata existunt omino exceptis. Ita qd psens pdonacio nra quo ad pmissa seu aliquod pmissoꝝ non cedat in dampnũ pjudiciũ vel derogacõem alicujus alius psone q^a^m psone nre dumtaxat proviso semp qd nulla hujusmodi pdonacio nra aliquo modo valeat allocet nec fiat nec aliqualis se extendat ad Alianoram Cobeham filiam Reginaldi Cobeham militis Johem Bolton de Bolton in Com Lanc Bladsmyth Willm Wyghale nup custodem gaole nre de Notyngham nec ad eoꝝ aliquem neq; ad feloniam de morte Cristofori Talbot militis felonice intfecti nup ppetratam nec qd psens pdonacio nra nec aliqua hujusmodi pdonacio nra aliqualis se extendat quo ad aliquas lanas seu pelles lanutas seu alias mcandisas de stapula ad aliquas partes exras ext^a^ regnũ nrm Angt cont^a^ formam statuti

in parliamento nr̃o apud Westm̃ in crastino sc̃i Martini anno regni nr̃i decimo octavo tento editi seu aliquor̃ alior̃ statutor̃ cariatas et traductas nec ad aliquas forisfc̃uras nob debitas in hac parte ꝑtinentes sive spectantes nec ad exon̊ac̃ones sive acquietac̃ões aliquar̃ ꝑsonar̃ de punic̃ôib̃ sup ip̃as fiend juxta formam eor̃dem statutor̃ ꝑ aliquib̃ lanis sive pellibus lanutis vel aliis m̊candisis de stapula ad aliquas hujusmodi partes ext̊as cont̊ formam eor̃dem statuor̃ cariatis sive traductis Nec q̃d p̃sens ꝑdonacio nr̃a nec aliqua hujusmodi ꝑdonacio nr̃a ad aliquos magnos computantes nr̃os videlt ad Thesaurarios Cales et hospicii nr̃i vitellarios Cales Camerarios Cestr̃ Northwall et Suthwall Custodes Garderobe hospicii nr̃i aut Custodes magne Garderobe nr̃e aut custodes sive clicos Garderobe nr̃e clicos opacionũ nr̃ar̃ Constabularios Burdegal Thesaurarios ̊re nr̃e Hib̃nie Receptores Ducatus nr̃i Lancastr̃ et ducatus nr̃i Cornub̃ tam gen̊ales q̊m ꝑticulares quo ad aliqua hujusmodi occupac̃ões suas aut alicujus eor̃dem tangencia ullo modo se extendat. In cujus rei testimoniũ has l̃ras ñras fieri fecim̊ patentes. Teste me ip̃o apud Westm̃ vicesimo die Marcii anno regni nr̃i vicesimo quinto.

ꝑ ip̃m Regem in parliamento.

PEMBERTON.

A.D. 1479.

ADMISSION OF JOHN PAMPYNG TO THE PRIVILEGES OF THE BROTHERS MINORS OF WINCHESTER.[a]

In Xr̃o sibi k̃imo Johanni P̃ãpyng fral̃ Jolines fr̃m m̃ioꝛ Wintonie gardian̊ ⁊ ̊sů salutẽ ⁊ ꝑpic̃tis vite merita regna celestia promereri Cũ sc̃issim̊ in Xr̃o pal̃ ⁊ Dñs dñs Sixt̊ divĩa providencia papa quart̊ nõ solũ fr̃b̃ ⁊ sororib̃ nr̃i ordĩs set eciã 9fr̃ib̃ ⁊ 9sororib̃

[a] The original is on parchment, with a fragment of the monastic seal in red and green wax, attached by a silken cord of red and green threads. The name and date of month are in a different hand from the rest of the document, of which a number were probably kept in store for use as occasion might require.

eiusdem lĩas suffragiales habentib3 de bñignitate aplica grose concesserit q^d q^lib3 eo7 possit sibi eligẽ idoneũ 9fessorẽ q̃ ipos 7 ipo7 q̃libet ab oĩb3 7 singulis oñib3 excessib3 et pãtis, in singlis sedi aplicæ refvatis casib3 semel dũtaxat hoc anno a publicacõe tra7 papaĩm 9putando vid3 a quarto die mens aplis, 7 semel in mortis articlo, ab aliis vero tociens quociens opus foret, absolve 7 penã salutarẽ indge posset, idemq; vel alius 9fessor plenariã oĩm pcto7 eo7dem remissionẽ in vero mortis articlo valeret elargiri p lĩas suas aplicas benigne indulcit. Idcirco vre devocois q; ob Xri revenciã ad nram habetis ordinẽ sincerũ cõsiderans affcm 7 acceptans vos in nram 9fratatẽ 7 ad univa 7 singla frm admist cõn3 anglicane suffragia recipio tenore pncuñ in vita put 7 in morte ut dictis aplicis privilegiis oñnq3 bono7 spualñ bñficiis secdm formã 7 effm eo7dẽ pfruam vre aie ad salutem, rediciens nichilomin9 de gra spali ut cũ post obitũ vrm pvem sca fuerit exhibico tra7 in nro pvciali capto eadem pro vobis fiet recõmendaco q; p frib3 nris defunctis ibidem cõiter fieri 9suevit. Valete in Xro ihu 7 orate p me. Dat Wintonie q^a rto die mens Marcii Anno Dñi Millmo CCCC^mo lxxix^no.

Indulgence granted by Johannes de Gigliis to John Pampyng.[a]

A. D. 1489.

Johannes de Gigliis alias de liliis Aplicus Subdiacon9 Et in Inclito Regno Anglie fructuũ 7 proventuũ camere aplice debito7 Collector/ Et Perse9 de Malviciis decanus Ecclie Sancti Michael de

[a] With the exception of the name of the grantee, and date of the month, which are written, it is printed on parchment, in small sharp black-letter type, probably from a Roman press. A fragment of the seal in red wax is attached by a strip cut from another copy of the form. We subjoin the following from Fuller's "Church History," edit. 1655, xv cent. book iv. "John Giglis, an Italian, about this time employed by the Pope, got an infinite mass of money, having power from the Pope to absolve people from usury, symonie, theft, manslaughter, fornication, adultery, and all crimes whatsoever, saving smiting of the clergie, and conspiring against the Pope, and somo few cases reserved alone to His Holiness: This

leproseto Bononieñ Sanctissimi domini nostri pape Cubicularius sedis apostolice Nuntii et commissarii per eundem sanctissimum dominum nostrum papam ad infra scripta deputati In p̃dicto anglie regno/ Universis presentes litteras Inspecturis Salutem ⁊ sinceram in domino caritatem/ Noveritis q̃ sanctissimus in cristo pater ⁊ dñs ñr p̃fatus Nobis Johãni ⁊ Perseo cõmissariis p̃nominatis cõcedendi universis christi fidelib3 In regno Anglie/ ⁊ dominio hybernie Locisq̃ ac terris quibuscunq̃ dicti regni dicioni subiectis qui per se vel aliũ Infra temp9/ ad sc̃issimi dñi nr̃i ⁊ sedis aplice bñplacitũ duratur ⁊ usquequo eiusdem bñplaciti revocacio aut 9tentor in suis literis suspensis facta fuerit sed̃m tenorẽ ipsar literar aplicar/ Qui ad ipugnandũ infideles ⁊ resistendũ eor conatib3/ Tantũ Quatuor Tres vel Duos vel unũ florenos auri Vel tm̃ q̃tum per nos Cõmissarios prefatos desuper deputatos/ seu cũ collectorib3 a nobis super hoc 9stituendis vel facultatẽ hñtibus convenerint/ ⁊ cũ effectu persolverint/ Ut Confessor ydone9 presbiter secularis vel cuiuṣvis ordinis etiã mendicantiũ Regularis curat9 vel non curat9/ quẽ quilibet eor duxerit eligendũ/ eligẽtis ⁊ eligentium cõfessione audita seu cõfessionib3 respective auditis pro cõmissis per eũ vel eos peccatis criminib3 ⁊ excessib3 quibuscunq̃ q̃tũcumq̃ enormib3 ⁊ gravib3/ eciã si talia forẽt propter que sedes aplica eẽt quovismodo cõsulenda/ Cõspiracõis In romanũ Pontificẽ ⁊ in predictam sedem aplicam/ ⁊ iniectionis manuũ violẽtar In Ep̃os et superiores prelatos crimĩbus dũtaxat exceptis Necnõ a censuris ⁊ penis ecclasticis quibuscũq̃ quomõcunq̃ inflictis a Jure vel ab hoĩe semel in vita ⁊ in aliis dicte sedi nõ reservatis casib3 ⁊ peccatis quociẽs id pecierint eis auctoritate Aplica de absolucionis bñficio providere ⁊ tam semel in vita q̃ in

Giglies got for himself the rich bishopriek of Worcester; yea, we observe, that in that see a team of four Italians followed each other:

1. John Giglis.
2. Silvester Giglis.
3. Julius de Medicis, afterwards Clement the 7th.
4. Hieronymus de Negutiis.

Thus, as weeds in a garden, once got in, hardly got out, as sowing themselves, so these Italians, having planted themselves in that rich place, were never gotten out (pleading as it were prescription of almost forty years' possession) till the power of the Pope was partly banished England, and then Hugh Latimer was placed in the bishopriek."

mortis articulo plenariā oīm suoꝝ pctoꝝ remissionem ⁊ absolucioēꝝ cū ea plenaria Indulgencia quā eciā assequerentur In visitacione liminū Beatoꝝ apłoꝝ Petri ⁊ Pauli/ ⁊ Basilicaꝝ sancti Johañis lateraneñ Et beate Marie maioris de urbe ac recuperacione terre sancte eorūdem infidelium expugnaciōe/ ac Anno Jubileo que eciā ad pctā oblita ⁊ que alias aliis sacerdotibus cōfessi forēt extendaī Ipsis in sīceritate fidei ⁊ unitatē sce Romane ecclie ac obediēcia ⁊ devocione scissimi dñi nostri ⁊ successoꝝ suoꝝ Romanoꝝ Pontificū Canonice intrācium persistentibꝫ impendere ⁊ salutarē penitēciā iniungere Ita ut si ipsis in hmoi mortis articulo sepius cōstitutis absolucio ipsa impendaī/ Nichilominꝰ iterato in vero mortis articulo possit impendi ⁊ impēsa suffragetur eisdē auctoritate aplica de aplice potestatis plenitudine concessit facultatem prout in ipsis litteris aplicis super hoc emanatis plenius continetur Cū auī JOHANNES PAMPYNG Infra prefatū tēpus dicti beneplaciti de facultatibꝫ suis competentem quātitatem ad opus fidei hmōi ac ad expugnacionem Infidelium Contulerit/ Ideirco tenore presentium hmōi Confessoris eligendi eis Auctoritate apostolica qua In hac parte fungimur satisfacto tamen hiis quibus fuerit satisfaccio impendenda plenam ac liberam tribuimꝰ facultatem/ Datum sub sigillo Sancte Cruciate Anno Incarnacionis Dñice Millesimo Quadringētesimo Nono Dicī tercio die Mensis Marcii.

PETITION FROM SIR JOHN TREVELYAN TO THE KING.[a] A.D. 1488.

Petition from Sir John Trevylian, Knight, to be heard before the King as to his title to certain Manors in Glamorganshire, of which he had been wrongfully dispossessed.

TO THE KYNGE OUR SOVERAYNE LORDE.

Umbely sheweth unto your most nobill grace your faithefull servaunt and true liegeman John Trevylian, Knyght, that, where your

[a] In Part I. pp. 81, 82 of "The Trevelyan Papers" are inserted two documents from an ancient parchment volume belonging to the Trevelyan family. The two documents

said orator was seased in fee of the mannors of Michelstowe, Wrencheston, and Lancarvan, with ther appurtenances, in your Countie of Glamorgan in Wales, of the wiche premisses your said orator in the life of Jasper your nobill uncle late Duke of Bedford was pesseably seassed, at wiche tyme Water Herberd, Knyght, nowe decessed, so because the said mannors lay and were nye adioynyng unto hym, by dyverse meanys labored and desired of the said Sr John to by his interese and take in the premisses, and for because he coulde not atteyne his purpose in the premisses of the said Sr John, the said Sir Water of his grete might and power by colour feyned a title to the said mannors, and into the same, withoute any title of right, ayenst your lawes, entredde, and the same with grete myght wrongefully occupied the possession by longe season, whiche mannors my ladye Anne, late wiff to the said Sr Water, nowe hathe and occupieth withoute any title of right, contrarie to your lawes, wiche said ladye is in thos parties of so grete myght and power, and also soe gretely kynned and alied of blode by the reason of Edward Duke of Buckyngham her brother, that your said orator in no wise canne prevaile to sue for his right accordyng to his title in the premisses after the dewe cours of your lawes in your said Countie. Plesith hit therfore your highnes of your most habundante grace to graunt your graciouse letters missive to be directid to the same said ladye Anne, commandyng her by the same to brynge in by her councell before your highnes, or your most discrete councell, at the quindesme of Seynt Hillarie nex comyng, wheresoever your Grace shalbe, all evydencis that she hath concernyng her title in the premisses; and ther to stonde and obbey suche order and direccion as shalbe ordred and made by your highnes and your said Councell in this behalffe. And your said orator shall dayly pray unto Godde for the prosperus preservacion of your nobill estate longe to endure.

which we now print apparently relate to the same matter at a somewhat subsequent date. They are both on parchment, and both without day or month. See also Collect. Top. et Geneal. ii, p. 391.

Release from the Duke of Suffolk to John Trevelyan of lands in Wales.[a] A.D. 1488.

Omnibus Xpi fidelibus ad quos presens scriptum pervenerit nos Johes Dux Suffolch Consanguineus et heres Thome Chaucers armigeri salutem in Dño sempiternam Cum Johes Trevilian armig p corpore dni Regis est consanguineus et heres Simonis Ralegh armigeri et Johis Ralegh militis videlicet filius Elizabethe nuper uxoris Johis Trevilian armigeri filie Thome Walesburgh armigeri filii Johe Walesburgh sororis dicti Simonis et filie dicti Johis Ralegh militis ac Ricardus Trevilian existent in plena et pacifica possessione ad presens in maneriis de Michelstow, Wringeston, Lancarvan et Lantwit cum suis ptiñ una cum advocacione Ecclesie de Michelstow predicť necnon in reddiť et serviciis tam liberorum quam villanorum dictis maneriis et utriusque eorum pertinenť sive spectanť cum eorum secť et sequeť tam procreatis quam procreand necnon in omnibus meis terris teñ reddiť reversz et servic cum suis ptiñ que nuper fuerunt dictorum Simonis Ralegh et Johannis Ralegh in Wallia infra coñ Glomargan et Morgannok sicut habemus ex cognicione et relacione virorum fide dignorum. Nos igitur considera-

[a] In the original from which our copy is taken there is a label for the seal, and blanks are left for the date of the day and month, but the year of the king's reign is given. The Duke of Suffolk was John de la Pole, son of William Duke of Suffolk and Alice daughter and heir of Sir Thomas Chaucer. John was married to Elizabeth, second daughter of Richard Duke of York, and was consequently brother (in law) to Edward IV. as designated in the letter to him from that king written in favour of the claim of John Trevelyan, and already printed by this Society in Trevelyan Papers, Pt. I. p. 82. T these we may add the subsequent document, likewise on parchment, and derived, like the other documents, from the family records:—

"The reioinder of John Trevilian, Knyght, to the reioinder of the Lady Anne. The seid John Trevilian seith and verryfyith yn ev'y thyng as he yn hys seid bylle and replica-c'on hath seid, w'outè that the moder of the seid Duke of Suff' died seised of the seid mannors, londs, and tenements, or of eny p'te therof, or that hys seid moder was att en y tyme seased of the seid mannors, londs, and tenements, or of eny p'te therof, yn hyr demene, as of fee or of eny other state of enheritaunce, as in hyr seid reioinder is surmysed. All whyche matters he is redy to veryfye and prove."

cione premissa et certis aliis causis nos moventibus remisisse, relaxasse et omnino pro nobis et heredibus nostris quietum clamasse prefatis Johanni Trevilian et Ricardo Trevilian et heredibus ipsius Johannis Trevilian imperpetuum totum ius nostrum et clam̃ iuris que umquam habuimus habemus seu in futurum habere potuimus de et in dictis maneriis de Michelstow, Wrengeston, Lancarvan et Lantwit, una cum advocacione Ecclesie predicte de Michelstow, cum omnibus et singulis suis pertiñ necnon in reddit̃ et servic̃ tam liberorum tenencium quam villanorum dictis maneriis et eorum utriusque pertinent̃ suis spectantibus cum eorum sectis et sequelis tam pereat̃ quam pereand̃ necnon de et in omnibus meis terris teñ reddit̃ reverš et serviciis cum suis ꝑtinent̃ que nuper fuerunt predicti Simonis Ralegh et predicti Joh̃is Ralegh militis in Wallia infra comit̃ predictis. Ita quod nec nos prefat̃ Dux nec heredes nostri nec aliquis alius nomine iuris sive titulo nostris aliquod ius titulum seu clam̃ iuris in ꝑdictis maneriis cum advocatione predict̃ et suis pertiñ necnon in reddit̃ et serṽ tam liberorum tenencium quam villanorum dictis maneriis et eorum utriusque pertinent̃ sive spectant̃ cum eorum sectis et sequelis tam procreatis quam procreandis, necnon de et in omnibus meis terris reddit̃ reverš et servic̃ cum pertiñ suis que nuper fuerunt dc̃i Simonis Ralegh et dc̃i Johannis Ralegh et eorum cuj'libet in Wallia infra comit̃ predictos de cetero exigere clamare seu vendicare potuimus seu debemus in futurum et ab omni accione iuris sumus exclusi inperpetuum per present̃. In cuius rei testimonium huic presenti scripto nostro sigillum nostrum apposuimus et signo nostro manuat̃ assignavimus. Hiis testibus, Edmundo Mountford milite, Edmundo Hambden armigero ꝑ corpore d̃ni Regis, Joh̃e Boteler, Matheo Cradok armigero, Mauricio Boteler gentelman et aliis.

Dat̃ die Menš . Anno regni Regis Henrici septimi post conq̃um Anglie tercio.

Closes in Whalesborough.[a] A. D. 1527.

Hiesus. Maria.

Be hit remembyrd That the xix yere off kynge Harry the viijth and in the xviijth day off January then preseynt: the withyn namyd John Cavell, Gentleman, and Richard Howell, yeman, came unto the mannor off Whalesborowh nygh unto Stratton in the cownty off Cornwall, and there the forseid Richard by the vertew and auctorite off the letter off Attorney heere within wrytten, gave livery and possession unto the seid John Cavell off three closes there, wheroff the ffyrst is callid Wydmauth or the Mayn, the second Chappell Close or the Chappell parke, the thyrd Myddylhill or Mydderhyll, to the same intent, purpoose, and effect as in certeyn Indentors maade bytween the withyn namyd John Trevillyan and Gyles Hyll Esqwyers, berynge date the xxiiijth day off September and the xvijth yere off the seid kynge Harry the viijth, moore playnly is expressid. Thes Men there then beinge present and lawfully reqwyred to record the same: That is to weet, Willm. Acheeffe otherwyse called Willm. Stanbery, Richard Lamerton, Petyr Farr, Thomas Synggar, John Greyston, John Twygges, John Richard, Robt. Glanvild, Robt. Gosse, Robt. Sawnders, Watyr Ley, John Poope, Robt. Walky, Willm. Dodgall, and others.

Att Whallesborowh affore seid, the yere, day, and moneth above written.

Lord Chief Justice John Fitz James to Mr. Crumwell.[b] A. D. 1533.

Jhs.

Master Crumwell. After most hartie recommendation, with like thankes for your manyfold kyndenes. Thys is to advertise yow of

[a] The original Letter of Attorney is dated 21 Oct. 19 Hen. VIII. and what follows is indorsed upon it.

[b] From the original, entirely in the handwriting of the Chief Justice, preserved in the State Paper Office. It was not usual at that period to give the date of the year, but it was

the resceit of your gentill letter send me by the servaunt of Mr. Trevelyan, whiche hade resceyvede a Privey Seale apon payn of allegeaunce, before the comynge of your letter to me, and was yn his journey toward London, so that iffe his fortune be goode, he may kepe his apparaunce; hartily praying yow to be gode master to hym. Trew it ys there is moche labour made ageyn hym by mean of the wiffe of a gentleman yn thies parties callide Mr. Hill, whos doffter is maryed to the son of the saide Trevelyan; wherfore sche wold bynd hym to certen thynges other than be compriside yn ther indenture of mariage, wherof sche hathe nor wretynge ne yet proffe; but the verie trouthe this Trevelian is not the wyseste man, ne yett of a seurtie no ydeott, but a man off litill discretion, and not broken, but hath allwey lyved at home withowte any brekyng. And byeause he wold not folowe the mynd off the gentlewoman sche hathe made this labour ageyn hym, more as I suppose to prove hym a ydeotte than for eny truste of her bargeyn. Iff he be a ydeotte, on my feythe I wold the Kyngges Heighnes hade righte of hym. How be it, seurly iffe he be examined accordyng to the Statute he will not be provide ydeote, as yn that mater ye knowe what ye have to do, and so do I iffe I were with yow. But for the resideu of the mater I hartely pray yow do as ye have written and he schall seurly deserve your payn. As to my self, I am the moste unhappie creature lyvyng, that syns my Soverayn Lord wold have me to do hym servyce, that by reason of this unhappie ynfirmytie I kan not be able to cum to the place wher I schueld do hym servyce. For by the feythe I owe to God and to his Grace, how be it I am moste unable to do His Grace servyce of any of his Justices, yett iff I were able to labour I wold seurly, God willyng, bee among yow, and do the best I kowde; but, by the othe I have made byfore, I am not able to take suche a journey withowte moche perill off my

probably 1533, before Cromwell became Secretary to the King. Mr. Trevelyan was John, who married Avice Cockworthy; he died in 1546; his son John, born in 1508, married Maud, daughter of Gyles Hyll and Agatha Brent: a pedigree of this family of Hyll is given in Collectanea Topog. et Geneal. vol. i. p. 409.

life. And if I were ther yett I kowde not goo withowte a staff, so that the absens fro my Soverayn Lord at this tyme grevithe me more than my ynfirmite. And yett on my feythe dyvers tymes in my sikenes I wold have yeven all the litill gode I have to have bene easide off my payn. Gentill Master Crumwell, now I have made yow my gostely fader yn this mater, more specially than I have wreten to eny man lyvynge, hartely praying you to make my excusse to my Soverayn Lord, as ye shall see tyme. And I schall dayly pray for His Grace, and iffe I die and never cum at London, yet I schall so deserve parte of your payn that ye shall be content by Goddes mercy, who preserve you.

At my poor howse the 8th day of Marche [1533].

Your own assuride,

JOHN FITZJAMES.

THE PILGRIMAGE OF GRACE. PETITION OF WALTER COURTENEY TO THE KING FOR CERTAIN MANORS.[a] A. D. 1533.

To the King our liege Lord.

In most humble wyse sheweth unto your highness your trew and feithfull subjett and liegeman Water Courteney knyght, that when he beyng in your service in the parties of Brytaign and Fraunce

[a] What was called "The Pilgrimage of Grace" occurred in 1536, and assumed the character of a rebellion: in it John Lord Scrope was implicated, and from the above document it appears that he had committed some ravages upon the property of Walter Courteney, in Devonshire, the latter being nearly related, if not brother, to Henry Courteney, Marquis of Exeter, and to Peter Courteney, Bishop of that diocese. Walter Courteney appealed to the King, set forth his losses by Scrope and his "affinity," and claimed certain manors in Essex and Devonshire to re-imburse him. We may perhaps presume that the parties to whom the manors belonged, and who are named in the instrument, were of the "affinity" of John Lord Scrope. See Stowe's Chron. edit. 1615, p. 967, and Lord Herbert of Cherbury's Henry VIII., in Kennet, vol. ii. p. 207. The original is on parchment.

had his goodis and catellis within your Countie of Devonshire despoyled and taken away by John Lord Scrope of Bolton and other of his affinite to the great losse and extreme hurte of the seide Water without your especiall grace to hym shewed in that behalf, wherefore please it your highnes, the premises considered, and that the seid Water is and all tymes hath bene your trew and feithfull subjett and liege man and soo shall endevour hym self to your pleasur unto the uttermost of his power, to graunt unto the seid Water your gracious lettres patentes in dewe forme to be made after the tenure ensuyng, and he shall pray unto Almyghty God for the prosperous preservacion of your most Royall estate.

Rex omnibus ad quos, &c. salutem. Sciatis quod nos de gracia nostra speciali ac consideracione boni et gratuiti servicii quod dilectus et fidelis serviens noster Walterus Courteney miles nobis impendit et ante hec tempora tam in partibus transmarinis quam in regno nostro Angliæ impendebat et indies impendere non desistit, dedimus et concessimus eidem Waltero Manerium de Nyssal cum suis pertiñ in coñ Essex quod nuper fuit Johannis le Scrope militis nuper dicĩ Dominus le Scrope de Bolton et quod ad manus nostras per forisfactuĩ eiusdem Johannis le Scrope devenit: ac manerium de Fenyton cum suis pertiñ in coñ Devoñ ac omnia maneria, messuag̃, terr̃, teñ, reversiones, servic̃, et hereditamenta quecumque que fuerunt Ric̃i Malherbe aut alicujus alterius ad eius usum in dicĩ coñ Devoñ et quæ ad manus nr̃as p forisfactuĩ eiusdem Ric̃i devenerunt: ac omnia illa messuag̃, terr̃, teñ, et hereditamenĩ quecumq; infra Civitatem Exoñ in coñ Devoñ, que nup̃ fuer̃ Johis att Well aut alicuius alterius ad eius usum in dicĩ civitate, et que ad manus nostras per forisfactuĩ eiusdem Johis att Well devener̃; necnon maner̃ de Coryton cum suis ptineñ in coñ Devoñ ac maneria de Neweton et Trancreke cum ptiñ in coñ Cornub que quidem maneria nuper fuer̃ Johis Coryton; ac eciam omnia illa maneria, messuag̃, terr̃, tenta, et hereditamenta quecumq; que fuer̃ eiusdem Johis aut alicuius alterius ad eius usum in dicĩ coñ Devoñ et Cornub que omnia et singula maneria ac cetera p̃missa p̃fat̃ Johi Coryton ptineñ ad manus nr̃as p forisfacturam

eiusdem Johis nup devenef: hend et tenend maneria pdicta ac omnia et singula alia pmissa ac ptiñ una cum feod milit advocacoib3 ecclesiaz, cantaf, pbendaz et alioz beneficioz ecclesiasticoz quorumcumq, ac cum curiis letis, feriis hundf, pareis, warenis et aliis libtatib3, frances, pficiis, rebus et commoditatib3 quibuscumq eisdem maneriis, terf, teñ et cetis pmissis et eoz cuilt seu alicui inde parcell qualitercumq ptinent sive spectant in tam ampla forma put dicf Johes le Scrope, Ricus Malerbe, Johes att Well et Johes Coryton seu eoz aliquis one pmissoz seu eoz alicuius parcell huef seu eoz aliquis huit et gavisus fuit, præfat Waltero et hedz de corpore suo exeuntibus de nobis et heredibus nostris per servicium militaf absque aliquo alio nobis vel hered nostris reddend seu faciend. Eo quod expressa mentio de vero valore annuo seu aliquo alio valore seu certitudine premissorum aut alicuius inde pcell vel de aliis donis aut concessionibus eidem W. per nos ante hec tempora facta in present minime existit aut aliquo statuto, actu, ordinacione, pvisione, seu concessione in contrarium fact, ordinat seu pvis non obstant.

In cuius, &c. Teste, &c.

Marriages of Trevelyans and Chichesters.[a]

This Indenture made the sixth daie of Maie in the tenth yeare of the raigne of our Soveraigne Ladie Elizabeth, by the Grace of God Quene of Englaund, Fraunce, and Yrlaunde, defendour of the Faith, &c. Betwene John Trevylian of Nettlecomb, in the countie of Somerset, Esquire, of thone parte, and Sir John Chechestre of Raw-

[a] The following is the counterpart executed by Sir John Chichester: the fellow-deed was signed and sealed by John Trevelyan. The date on the indorsement is 10 Eliz. 1568, and it is in this form: "The Covenaunce betwene Sr John Chichestre and John Trevelyan of Trevelyan. Agreement between Sir John Chichester, Kt., and John Trevelyan, Esq. the father, previous to the marriage of John Trevelyan the son with Urith Chichester." We print it with all the old legal formalities and repetitions, then usual in instruments of the kind.

leigh, in the countie of Devon, Knight, of thother parte, Wittenessith that, for dyvers good causes and considerations betwene the said parties concluded and agreed upon, hit is nowe covenaunted, graunted, condiscended, and agreed upon betwene the said parties, and the said John Trevilyan, for him, his heires, and executours, covenanteth, promysseth, agreeth, and graunteth to and with the said Sir John Chechestre, Knight, his heires, executours, and assignes, by theise presentes, that the said John Trevilian shall, before the feast daie of Sainte John the Baptist next ensewinge the date hereof, at the costes and charges in the lawe of the said Sir John Chechestre, Knyght, his heires and executours or assignes, make, assure, and convey, or cause to be made, assured, and conveyed, unto Thomas Luttrell, Roger Pridiaux, William Harris, Esquyers, and Brice Hill, gentleman, and to their heires, or to the survivour or survivours of them, and to his and theire heires or to theires of the survivour of them, such good, perfecte, and sufficient estate or estates, assuraunces or conveaunces in the lawe in fee symple, as shalbe reasonablye devysed or advysed by the said Sir John Chechestre, his heires or assignes, or by his or theire learned counsel in the lawe, of and in the Mannours of Nettlecomb, Rowden, Wood Advente, Aller Butler, Olde Knoll, and Venyford, togeather with thadvowson, rectorie, and patronage of the Churche of Nettlecomb, with all and singuler their rightes, members, and appurtenaunces, and of and in all the messuages, howses, milles, landes, tenements, rents, reversions, services, woodes, underwoodes, waters, fishinges, pastures, medowes, liberties, rectories, advowsons, fraunchises, and hereditamentes of the said John Trevilyan, with all and singuler their rightes, membres, and appurtenaunces thereunto belonginge or apperteyninge, set, lyenge, and beinge in Nettlecomb, Rowden, Wood Advent, Aller Butler, Old Knoll, Venyford, Stokegomer, Redehuisshe otherwise called Rodhuisshe, Cowbridge, Styntwill, Hinche, Torchelynche, Dunster, Overholte, West Harewood, and Tymbercomb, in the said countie of Somerset, and of and in all the mannours of Berynarber and Lyttleham, with

all and singuler their rightes, membres, and appurtenaunces, and of and in all messuages, howses, landes, tenementes, rentes, reversions, services, woodes, underwoodes, wastes, waters, fishinges, pastures, meadowes, liberties, rectories, advowsons, patronages, franchises, and hereditamentes of the said John Trevilian, with all and singuler their rightes, members, and appurtenances thereunto belonginge or apperteyning, set, lyenge, and beinge in Berynarber and Littleham, in the countie of Devon; and of and in all the mannours of Whalesborough, Trevilion, Trerose, Mawmon, and Uthenoe, with all and singuler their appurtenaunces, and of and in all the messuages, housses, landes, tenementes, rentes, reversions, services, woodes, waters, fishinges, pastures, medowes, liberties, rectories, advowsons, patronages, francheses, and hereditaments of the said John Trevilyan, with all and singuler their rightes, membres, and appertenaunces thereunto belonginge and apperteyninge, set, lyenge, and beinge in Champnehaies and Wolmerhaies in the countie of Dorset; and of and in all and singuler the messuages, houses, landes, tenementes, rentes, reversions, services, woodes, waters, fishinges, pastures, meadowes, liberties, franchises, advowsons, rectories, patronages, and hereditamentes whatsoever, accepted, reputed, used, occupyed, holden, or demysed, as parte, parcell, or member of the said mannours, or of any of them (except before excepted); and also of and in all and singuler messuages, mylles, landes, tenementes, rentes, reversions, services, woodes, underwoodes, wastes, waters, fishinges, pastures, meadowes, liberties, francheses, and hereditamentes of the said John Trevilyan whatsoever, with all and singuler their appurtenaunces (except before excepted) in the severall counties of Somerset, Devon, Cornewall, and Dorset. Which estate and estates, assuraunce and conveyance so to be had and made, shalbe to the severall uses, intentes, purposes, and behouffes hereafter severally expressed and declared, with such provisoes, lymytations, and conditions, and in such manner and fourme as is hereafter expressed and declared in these present Indentures, and to none other uses, intents, behouffs, provysoes, lymytations, condi-

tions, nor purposes. That is to saie, for and in the sayd mannours of Trerose and Uthnoe with the appurtenaunces, and of and in all and singuler the said messuages, landes, tenementes, rentes, reversions, services, and hereditamentes in Trerose, Uthnoe, and Mawnon forsaid, with all and singular their appurtenaunces, to the use and behouf of the said John Trevilian, Esquire, for terme of his life, without any impechment of wast to be commytted or done in any parte or parcell of the premisses last above mentioned; and after his decesse to the use and behouff of such woman as shalbe wif unto the said John Trevilian at the tyme of his decesse, for and during the terme of her lief naturall; and after her decesse, to the use and behowf of John Trevilian, sonne and heire apparant of the said John Trevilian, Esquire, and of the heires males of his bodie lawfully begotten; and, for default of such issue, to the use and behowffe of the heires of the bodie of the said John Trevilian the father lawfully begotten; and, for default of such issue, to the use of the right heires of Josias Trevilian, one other sonne of the said John Trevilian the father, and of the heires males of his body lawfully begotten; and, for defaulte of such issue, to the use and behouffe of Willm Trevilian, one other sonne of the said John Trevilian the father, and of the heires males of his bodie lawfully begoten; and, for defaulte of such issue, to the use of the right heires of the sayd William Trevylyan for ever. And of and in all and singuler those forsaid messuages, landes, tenementes, and hereditamentes, lying and being in Redhuysshe otherwise Rodhuishe, Cowbridge, Styntvill, Lynche, Torche Lynche, Dunster, Overholt, Westharwood, and Tymbercomb aforesayd, in the sayd countie of Somerset, being parcell of the sayd mannour of Old Knoll, or elles beinge reputed, knowne, or taken as parte, parcell, or membre of the said mannour of Olde Knoll, to the use and behouffe of one Edward Trevilyan, brother unto the said John Trevilian the father, for the terme of the lief of the said Edward; and, after his decesse, to the use and behouffe of the said

John Trevilian the father for terme of his lief, without impechment of wast; and, after his decesse, to the use and behouffe of the said John Trevilian the sonne, and of the heires males of his bodie lawfully begotten; and, for defaulte of such issue, to the use and behouf of the said William Trevylyan, and of the heires males of his bodie lawfully begotten; and, for defaulte of suche issue, to the use and behouffe of the said Josias Trevilian, and of the heires males of his bodie lawfully begotten; and, for defaulte of suche issue, to the use of the heires of the bodie of the said John Trevilian the father lawfully begotten: and, for defaulte of such issue, to the use of the right heires of the said William Trevylyan for ever. And of and in the said mannour of Lyttleham, with thappurtenaunces, and of and in all the said messuages, landes, tenementes, and hereditamentes in Littleham forsaid, to the use and behowf of the said John Trevilian the sonne, and of the heires males of his bodie lawfully begotten; and, for defaulte of such issue, to the use and behouffe of the yonger,[a] and after his decesse to the use and behouf of the said John Trevilian the father, for terme of his lief, without impechment of wast; and, after his decesse, to the use and behoufe of the said John Trevilian the sonne, and of the heires males of his bodie lawfully begotten; and, in defaulte of such issue, to the use and behouff of the said William Trevilian, and of the heires males of his bodie lawfully begotten; and, for defaulte of suche issue, to the use and behoufe of the said Josias Trevilian, and of the heires males of his bodie lawfully begotten; and, for defaulte of suche issue, to the use of the heires of the bodie of the said John Trevilian the father lawfully begotten; and, for defaulte of such issue, to the use and behouffe of the right heires of the said Willm Trevilian for ever. And of and in the said mannour of Whalesborough, with the appurtenaunces, and of and in all the said messuages, landes, tenementes, rentes, reversions, services, and hereditamentes in Whalesborough forsaid, to the use and behouffe of the said John Trevilian the father, for and untill suche tyme as the said John Trevilian the sonne, or any other that shalbe sonne

[a] There seems an omission here, but we follow the original.

and heire apparaunte of the said John Trevilian the father, shall happen to marry, espouse, and take to wief one of the daughters of the said Sir John Chichestre. And, after the said marriage had and solemnized, to the use and behouffe of the said sonne and heire apparaunt that shall so happen to mary the doughter of the said Sir John Chechester, for terme of his life, without impechement of wast; and, after his decesse, to the use and behoufe of the sayd doughter, so to the heire apparaunte to be marryed, for terme of her lyef; and, after her decesse, to the use and behoufe of the heires males of the bodie of the said sonne and heire apparaunte, lawfully begotten; and, for defaulte of suche issue, to the use and behouffe of the heires of the bodie of the said John Trevilian the father, lawfully begotten; and, for defaulte of suche issue, to the use and behouffe of the said William Trevilian and of his heires for ever. And for and in the sayd mannour of Allerbutler, with the appurtenaunces, and of and in all the said messuages, landes, tenementes and hereditamentes in Allerbutler forsaid, to the use of the said John Trevilian the father for terme of his lyeff, without impechement of waste; and, after his decesse, if the seconde sonne of the said John Trevilian the father, lawfully begotten, at the tyme of his death, be not advanced or preferred by the said John the father to some leasse of landes or tenementes in possession, then to the use of the said seconde sonne untill suche tyme as some reversion of landes and tenementes graunted unto the said seconde sonne by the said John the father shall happen to falle, or untill such tyme as the said John Trevilian the sonne, or the heires male of the bodie of the said John Trevilian the father, shall, be good and sufficient assuraunce in the lawe, assure and convey unto the said seconde sonne one yearly rente of tenne poundes of lawfull money of Englaunde yerely, goyng fourth of suche landes and tenementes whereof the said John Trevilian, the sonne and the heire male of the bodie of the said John Trevilian the father, shalbe then seased of a perfecte estate in fee symple, without condition or other incoumbrances, to have and pereeave *(sic)* the said yerely rente unto the said second sonne of the said John Trevilian the father, until suche tyme as

some reversion of landes or tenementes graunted unto the said seconde sonne, by the said John the father, shall happen to falle, with one clause of distres therein to be lymitted and conteyned for nonepayment of the said yerely rente, at such daies and tymes as in the same assuraunce and conveyance shalbe lymyted for the payment of the said yerely rente. And, if the said John the father have no seconde sonne at the tyme of his deathe, or if such seconde sonne be advaunced or preferred as is aforesaid, or after the estate and interest of suche seconde sonne in the last recited mannour and other the premisses in Allerbutler forsayd ended and determyned, then to the use and behouf of the said John Trevillian the sonne, and of the heires males of his bodie lawfully begoten; and, for defaulte of suche issue, to the use and behouff of the said William Trevilian, and of the heires males of his bodie lawfully begoten; and, for defaulte of suche issue, to the use and behouffe of the said Josias Trevilian, and of the heires males of his bodie lawfully begoten; and, for defaulte of such issue, to the use of the heires males of the bodie of the said John Trevilian the father lawfully begoten; and, for defaulte of such issue, to the use of the right heires of the said William Trevilian for ever. And of and in the sayd mannour of Trevilian, withe the appurtenaunces, and of and in all the said messuages, landes, tenementes, and hereditamentes in Trevilian and Sainte Vipe aforsaid, to the use and behowffe of the sayd John Trevilian the father for terme of his lyf, without impechement of waste; and, after his decesse, if the thirde sonne of the said John Trevilian the father lawfully begotten at the tyme of his deathe be not advaunced or preferred by the said John the father to some leasse of landes or tenementes in possession, then to the use and behowffe of the said third sonne until suche tyme as some reversion of landes or tenementes graunted to the said third sonne by the said John the father shall happen to falle, or untill suche tyme as the said John Trevilian the sonne, or the heire male of the bodie of the said John Trevilian the father, shall, by good and sufficient conveaunce and assuraunce in the lawe, assure and convey one yerely rent of tenne poundes of lawfull money of

Englaund, goyng fourth of suche landes and tenementes, wherof he the said John Trevilian the sonne, and the heire male of the bodie of the said John Trevilian the father, shall be seased of a perfecte estate in fee symple without condition or other incombrance: to have and perceave unto the said third sonne of the said John Trevilian the father untill suche tyme as some reversion of landes or tenementes graunted unto the said third sonne by the said John Trevilian the father shall happen to falle, with one clause of distresse therein to be lymyted and conteyned for nonepayment of the said yerely rente at suche daies and tymes as in the same assuraunce or conveyance shalbe lymyted for the payment of the said yerely rente. And if the said John Trevilian the father have no third sonne at the tyme of his deathe, or if the said thirde sonne be advaunced as is aforsaid, or after the estate and interest of such third sonne of the said John Trevilian the father, the said last recited mannour, and other the premises in Trevilian and Sainte Vipe forsaid, to be ended and determyned, then to the use and behouffe of the said John Trevilian the sonne, and of the heires males of his bodie lawfully begotten; and, for defaulte of such issue, to the use and behowffe of the said William Trevilian and the heires males of his bodie lawfully begoten; and, for defaulte of suche issue, to the use and behowfe of the said John Trevilian and of the heires males of his bodie lawfully begoten; and, for defaulte of suche issue, to the use and behowf of the heires male of the body of the said John Trevylian the father lawfully begoten; and, for defaulte of suche issue, to the use of the right heires of the said William Trevilyan for ever. And of and in the said mannoure of Nettlecombe, Rowden, and Wood Advente, and of and in all the said messuages, landes, tenementes, and hereditaments in Nettlecombe, Rowden, and Wood Advente, with the appurtenaunces (except the capitall messuage and scite of the said mannour of Nettlecombe and the bartons, wastes, milles, and woodis of Nettlecombe and Rowden aforesaid; and except suche messuages, landes, meadowes, pastures, and woods, as are reputed or taken as parte, portion, or member, of the bartons of Nettlecombe and Row-

den, or any of them), to the use and behowff of the said John Trevilian the father for and during the terme of his lyef without impechement of waste; And, after his decesse, that the said Thomas Luttrell, Roger Predeaux, William Harris, and Brice Hill, and the survivor or survivours of them, and his or their heires, shall stand and be seased of and in the said last recited premisses with thappurtenaunces (except before excepted) to their owne uses, for and untill suche tyme as they shall and maie levye, raise, perceave, and take of the rentes, issues, and profites of the same premisses for and towardes the advauncement in mariage of the doughters of the said John Trevylyan the father lawfully begoten, which shalbe unmaryed at the tyme of the decesse of the said John Trevilian the father, suche and somuche money as every of the said laste named doughters severally may have therof, the some of fowre hundred markes of lawfull money of Englaund to be severally payd to every one of the said doughters by the said Thomas Lutterell, Roger Predeaux, William Harrys, and Bryce Hille, or by the survivour or survivours of them, or by his or their heires, at the tymes of their severall marryages or at their ages of foure and twentie yeares. And, after such severall some or somes of foure hundred markes levyed as is aforsayd, then to the use of the said John Trevilian the sonne, and of the heires males of his bodie lawfully begoten; and, for defaulte of suche issue, to the use and behowffe of the said Willm Trevilyan, and of the heires males of his bodie lawfully begoten; and, for defaulte of suche issue to the use and behowffe of the sayd Josyas, and of theires males of his bodie lawfully begoten; and, for defaulte of suche issue, to the use and behowffe of the heires males of the body of the said John Trevylyan the father lawfully begotten; and, for defaulte of such issue, to the use and behof of the heires of the said Willm Trevilian for ever. And of and in the said mannors of Venyford, Berinarber, Champernehaies, otherwise called Wolmershayes, and of and in the said mannor of Old Knoll, except so myche of the same as lye and be w^th^in Redhuishe, otherwise called Rodhuishe, Cowbridge, Styntwill

Lynche, Torche Lynche, Dunster, Overholte, Westharewoode, and Tymbercomb, aforsaid; and of and in the said capitall messuage and scite of the said mannor of Nettelcomb, and the bartens, wastes, mylles, and woodes, of Nettelcomb and Rowdon forsaid; and of and in suche messuage, landes, meadowes, pastures, and woodes, as are reputed or taken as parte, percell, or member of the said bartons of Nettelcomb and Rowdon, or any of them, with thappurtenances; and of and in all and singuler the said messuages, howses, landes, tenementes, reversions, services, and hereditamentes, with thappurtenances, wherof no use is before by these presentes lymyted nor appointed, to the use and behouf of the said John Trevilian the father for terme of his lif, w^th^out impechment of wast; and, after his decesse, to the use and behouf of the said John Trevilian the sone, and of the heires males of his bodye lawfully begotten; and, for defaute of suche issue, to the use and behouf of the said Willm Trevilian, and of the heires males of his bodie lawfully begotten; and, for defaute of suche issue, to the use and behouf of the said Josias Trevilian, and of the heires males of his bodye lawfully begotten; and, for defaute of suche issue, to the use and behouf of the heires of the bodie of the said John Trevilian the father lawfully begotten; and, for defaute of suche issue, to the use and behouf of the right heires of the said Willm Trevilian for ever. Provyded alwaies, that if the said John Trevilian the sonne, at his aige of eightene yeares, happen to be espoused and contracted to any other then to one of the doughters of the said Sir John Chichester, or then refuse to marye suche a one of the doughters of the said Sr John Chichester as by the same Sr John, his heires or executours, shalbe lawfully tendred to the said John the sonne, within foure monethes after he shall accomplishe the said aige of eightene yeares, or if the said John the sonne absent hymself, whereby suche tender cannot convenyently be made, or elles if the said John the sonne happen to die before the said aige of eightene yeares, then, if the said Willm Trevilian at his aige of xviij yeares happen to be espoused or contracted to any other then to one of the doughters of the said Sr John

Chechester, or then refuse to mary suche one of the doughters of the said Sr John, as by the said Sr John, his heires, or executours, shalbe lawfully tendred to the same Wiffm Trevilian within foure monethes after he shall accomplishe the said aige of xviij yeares; or, if the same Wiffm do absent hymself, wherby suche tender cannot convenyently be made, or elles if bothe the said John Trevilian the sonne, and Wiffm Trevilian, happen to die before theire aige of eightene yeares, then, if one Josias Trevilian, son unto the said John Trevilian the father, at his aige of eightene yeares happen to be espoused or contracted to any other then to one of the doughters of the said Sr John Chechester, or then refuse to marye suche a one of the doughters of the said Sr John as by the same Sr John, his heires or executours, shalbe lawfully tendred unto the said Josias within foure monethes after he shall accomplishe the said aige of xviijten yeares; or, if the said Josias do absent hymself, wherby suche tender cannot convenyently be made; or elles at such tyme as the said John Trevilian the sonne shall accomplishe the said aige of xviijtn yeares the said Sr John Chechester have no doughter in lif and unmaryed above the aige of twelve yeares; or if the said John the sonne happen to die before his said aige, and that at suche tyme as the said Wiffm Trevilian shall accomplishe his said aige of xviij yeares the said Sr John Chechester have no doughters in lif and unmaryed above thaige of twelve yeares; or if bothe the said John Trevilian the sonne and Wiffm Trevilian happen to die before theire said aige of xviijten yeares, and that at suche tyme as the said Josias shall accomplishe his said aige of xviijten yeares the said Sr John Chechester have no doughter in lif and unmaryed above the aige of twelve yeares, that then and frome thensfourth the said assurannce and assurannce to be made as is aforsaid, shalbe, and the said Thomas Lutterell, Roger Predeaux, Wiffm Harris, and Brice Hille, and theire heires, shall stande and be seised of and in the said mannor of Whalsborrough, with thappurtenances, and of and in all the said messuages, landes, tenementes, rentes, reversions, services, and hereditamentes, in Whalsborough aforsaid, to thonly use and behouf of

the said Sr John Chechester and of his heires, untill suche tyme as the said John Trevilian the father, his heires, executours, or assignes, do content and paye or cause to be contented and paide unto the said Sr John Chechester, his executours or assignes, at one whole and entier payment, the some of foure hundreth poundes of lawfull monye of Englaunde. And, after the said some of foure hundreth poundes, paid in manner and fourme aforsaid, the said Thomas Lutterell, Roger Prediaux, Wiffm Harris, and Brice Hille, and theire heires, shall stande and be seased of and in the said mannor of Whalsborrough, and other the premysses with thappurtenances in Whalsborrough forsaid, to thonlie use and behouf of the said John Trevilian the father, and of his heires and assignes for ever; any use or uses, thinge or thinges, lymyted or mencioned in these present Indentures to the contrary in any wise notwthstandinge. Provided likewise, that, if the said John Trevilian the sone happen to espouse or contract hymself to any other then to one of the doughters of the said Sr John Chechester, agaynst the will, assent, or consent, of the said John Trevilian the father; or if the said John the sonne, at his aige of eightene yeares, refuse to marye suche one of the daughters of the said Sr John as shalbe to hym tendred as is aforsaid, or do absent hymself in manner and fourme aforsaid; or elles if the said John the sonne happen to die before his said aige of eightene yeares, then, if Wiffm Trevilian happen to be espoused or contracted or do espouse or contract hymself to any other then to one of the doughters of the said Sr John, against the wille, assent, or consent, of the said John Trevilian the father; or then if the said Wiffm Trevilian at his aige of eightene yeares do refuse to marye suche a one of the doughters of the said Sr John Chechester as shalbe to hym tendred as is aforsaid, or do absent hymself as is aforsaid, or eles if bothe of the said John Trevilian the sonne and Wiffm Trevilian happen to die before their said aige of eightene yeares, then if the said Josias Trevilian happen to be espoused or contracted or do espouse or contract hymself to any other then to one of the doughters of the said Sr John Chechester, against the will, assent, or consent, of the said John Trevilian the father;

or then if the said Josyas at his aige of eightene yeares do refuse to marye suche a one of the doughters of the said Sr John Chechester as shalbe to hym tendred as is aforesaid, or do absent hymself as is aforesaid, that then and frome thensfourth the said assurauncc and assurauncę, so to be made as is aforsaid, shalbe, and the said Thomas Lutterell, Roger Prediaux, Willm Harris, and Brice Hille, and theire heires, shall stand and be seised of and in all and singuler the residewe of the said mannors, messuages, landes, tenementę, hereditamentę, and other the premysses with thappurtenances (except the said mannor of Whalsborrough forsaid) to the only use and behouf of the said John Trevilian the father, and of his heires and assignes for ever; any thinge or thinges herebefore conteyned in these Indentures. to the contrary in any wise notwithstandinge. Provided also, and neverthelesse, it is covenaunted, condescended, graunted, and agreed, by and betwene the said pties to these present Indentures, that it shall and maye be lawfull to and for the said John Trevilian the father, beinge seased of all the said mannors, messuages, landes, tenementes, and hereditamentes, or of any parte or percell or member thereof, by meanes, force, or vertu of these presentes, of any estate of frehold in possession, or elles in reversion, so that it be not expectant upon any other estate or inheritans, as by his dede or dedes indented, when and as often as it shall please hym to demyse, graunte, or lease the said premisses, or any parte, percell, or member thereof, or the reversion or reversions therof, or any percell therof (except the mansyon housses and bartons of Netteleomb, Rowdon, and Whalsborrough aforsaid, and the landes, meadowes, pastures, wastes, moores, and woodes, reputed, knowen, or taken as parte, percell, or member of the said bartones or of any of them,) to any persone or persones for the terme of one and twentie yeares, or for any lesser terme or termes, and for no greatter terme nor termes of yeres, all which terme and termes of one and twentie yeares or under before mencyoned shalbe accompted to begine at and frome the makynge of every suche graunte or grauntes, leasse or leasses, or for the terme or termes of one, twoo, or three lif or lyves

in possession or reversion, jointly or severally by dede indented or by copye of court rolle accordinge to the coustome of the mannor or other wise, or for any nombre of yeares determynable upon one, twoo, or three lyf or lyves in possession or reversion; so that upon all and every the before named graunte and grauntes, leasse and leasses, so to be made, the olde and accoustomed rent and rentes or more shalbe reserved and shalbe yearly payable duringe every of the same graunte and grauntes, leasse and leasses, to suche persone or persones as shall frome tyme to tyme have the imediat reversion or remaynder therof duringe the same graunte or grauntes, leasse or leasses so to be made as is aforsaid: and so that the said graunt nor grauntes, leasse nor leasses, nor any of them, be made w^th^-out impechement of wast. And that then and so often the said assuraunce and assuraunces to be made as is aforsaid shalbe and the said Thomas Lutterell, Roger Pridiaux, Wiłłm Harris, and Brice Hille and their heires, stand and be seised of and in the premysses (except last before excepted) so to be graunted, demysed, or leassed, as is aforesaid to the use and uses of suche severall persone and persones, to whome the said premisses or any parte or percell therof (except last before excepted) shalbe so graunted or leassed, theire executours, admynystratours, or assignes, for and duringe all suche and the like terme, termes, and interests as shall be lymyted upon any suche graunte or grauntes, leasse or leasses, so to be made as is aforsaid, and upon such severall persone and persones to whome the said p̃mysses, or any parte or percell therof (except last before excepted) shalbe so graunted or condiĉons for nonpayment of the severall rents to be severally reserved upon suche graunts or leasses, and upon suche other severall condicions, as shalbe lymyted in the same grauntes or leasses, and annexed to the graunte or lease of the landes, accordinge to the true intent and meanynge of suche leasse and leasses, graunt or graunts, any thinge or thinges in these presentes meneyoned or expressed to the contrary in any wise not-w^th^standinge. And after the said severall leasses and graunts severallly ended and determyned, and as the same shall severally end

and determyne, then to suche use and uses, lymytacions, intentes, promyses, and condicions as ben therof before lymyted or appoincted; and to none other use or uses, intents, lymytacions, and provises, any thinge or thinges in these presentes mencyoned to the contrary in any wise not w^th^standinge. Provided likewise that, if the said John Trevilian the father do at any tyme hereafter demyse or leasse those two meadowes called Cottiford meade and Vellowe meade lyinge within the parrishe of Stokegomer aforsaid, which are reputed or taken as percell of the bertons of Nettelcomb and Rowdon forsaid, or of one of them, or any parte or percell of the said meadowes, or of any of them, to any persone or persones for terme of one and twentie yeares, and do lymyt or appoinct the said terme to beginne and to be accompted at and frome the feast of Easter nowe last past before the date herof, that then the said Thomas Lutterell, Roger Predyaux, Willm Harris, and Brice Hille, and theire heires shall stand and be seased of and in the said twoo meadowes, or of so muche of the same as shall happen to be leassed as is aforesaid, to the use and uses of suche person or persones to whome the said meadowes or any percell therof shalbe so leassed, theire executours, admynystratours, or assignes, for and duringe the said terme of one and twentie yeares: and, after the said one and twentie yeares ended and determyned, then to suche use and uses, lymytacions, intentes, provises, and condicons, as ben theirin before by these presentes lymyted, and to none other use or uses, intentes, lymytacions, and provyses, any thinge or thinges in these presentes mencyoned to the contrary in any wise not w^th^standinge. In witnes wherof the said parties to these present Indentures theire seales interchaungeably have set. Yeven the daye and yeare first above wryten.

JOHN CHECHESTER.

Sealled and delyvered in the presens of those persons whose names ar under wretyng.

RYCHARD FORTESCU. ROGER MOLFORD.
ROGER PRYDEAUX. WATER LEY.

A.D. 1571. MORTGAGE BY THE MARQUIS OF WINCHESTER TO THE QUEEN.*

This Indenture, made the xxiij^th daie of Octobre in the fourtenth yere of the raigne of our most gracious soveraigne ladie Elizabeth, by the grace of God Quene of England, Fraunce, and Ireland, defendour of the faith, &c. Betwene the right honorable Sr John Poulett, knight, Erle of Wilteshire, and Marques of Winchestre, on the one partie, and the right honorable Sr Walter Mildmaie, knight, Chauncelour and Undertresorer of her highnes court of Theschequire, and one of her majesties moste honorable privie counsell; Gilbert Gerrard, Esquire, her majesties Attorney-Generall, and Thomas Bromley, Esquire, her majesties Solicitour-General, for and on the behalf of our said Soveraigne Ladie the Quene, and to the use of her highnes, on the other partie; Witnesseth, that whereas the right honorable William late Marques of Winchestre, and father unto the said now Marques, was indebted and stood bounden to our saied Soveraigne Ladie the Quenes Majestie that now is, by his deed obligatorie bering date the xvij^th daie of June in the tenth yere of her highnes raigne, in the sume of thirtie and fyve thousand poundes, with and upon condition to content and paie or cause to be contented and paied to her highnes, her heires, or successors, at the Receipt of Theschequire, the sume of thirtie-foure thousand one hundred fortie poundes, xv^s 1^d ob. of good and lawfull money of England, at any such daies and tymes as our said Soveraigne Ladie the Quene, her heires or successors, should demaunde or require the same; sithence the making of which bound the said William, late Marques of Winchestre, is departed out of this lif. The saied John, nowe

* In what way this debt by the late Earl of Wiltshire and Marquis of Winchester had been incurred is nowhere stated, but the sum was large (upwards of 175,000*l.* of our present money), and Queen Elizabeth was, as we know, very strict in her accounts with debtors. The indorsement on the original parchment-deed is as follows: "A morgage made by the Lô. Marques of divers Mannors unto Sr Thomas (*sic*) Mildmay, Sr Gilbert Gerrard, and other, to her Matie, for 35,000^li dew to her Matie."

Marques of Winchestre, in consideration and for satisfaction of the sume of foure thousand poundes, parcell of the saied debt of xxxiiij^{m} cxl^{li} xv^{s} j^{d} ob., is contented and agreed to give, graunt, bargaine, sell, and assure, and by these presents doth give, graunt, bargain, and sell, unto the saied Sr Walter Mildmay, knight, Gilbert Gerrard, and Thomas Bromley, all that his newe buildinges, chiefe mancion, or capitall messuage and mannour-house, in Chelsey, in the countie of Midd. with all and singular houses and buildinges, barnes, stables, dovehouses, orchardes, gardaines, landes, tenementes, rentes, and all and singler other the appurtenances whatsoever, which lie or at any tyme were belonging unto the saied nowe Marques of Winchestre, sett, lying, and being in Chelsey aforesaid, in the saied countie of Midd. And also the parsonage of Kingeselere, the graunge of Itchingeswell and Sydmanton, and all the landes and tenementes of the saied nowe Lord Marques in Sherfild-upon-Lodden, with thappurtenances, in the countie of Southt. And also the saied now Marques of Winchestre, in consideration and for satisfaction of other fouer thowsand poundes, parcell of the saied debt of xxxiiij^{m}cxl^{li} xv^{s} j^{d} ob., is contented and agreed to give, graunt, bargaine, and assure, unto the saied Sr Walter Mildmay, knight, Gilbert Gerrard, and Thomas Bromley, the mannors, landes, tenementes, and hereditamentes hereafter in these presentes also expressed: That is to saie, the saied nowe Marques of Winchestre doth give, graunt, bargaine, and sell, by these presentes, unto the said Sr Walter Mildmay, knight, Gilbert Gerrard, and Thomas Bromley, all that the mannour of Hound, with all and singler the appurtenances, in the countie of Southt, the mannour of Townhill-with-Shamelhurste, Boteley, and Mattockesforde, with all and singler thappurtenances, in the saied countie of Southt; the mannor of Nether Wallop, with all and singler thappurtenances, in the saied countie of Southt; the mannour of Abbottes Anne, with all and singler thappurtenances, in the saied countie of Southt; the mannour of Hursborne-Tarraunt, with all and singler thappurtenances, in the saied countie of Southt; the mannour of Turgys, with all and singler thappurtenances, in the

saied countie of Southt; three partes of the mannnour of Newneham, with all and singler thappurtenances, in the saied countie of Southt; the mannour of Holshott, with all and singler thappurtenances, in the saied countie of Southt; and all messuages, landes, tenementes, profyttes, commodities, and hereditamentes, estemed, used, reputed, or taken as part, parcell, or member of the saied mannors and other the premisses, or any part or parcell thereof, and the reversion and reversions, remaynder and remaynders, of all and singler the premisses, with all and singler their appurtenances; together with all and singler deedes, evidences, and writinges, the premisses before these presentes bargayned and sold, or any and every of them, only concerninge. To have and to holde all and singler the said mannors, messuages, landes, tenementes, and all and singler the premisses before by these presentes bargayned and sold, with thappurtenances whatsoever, unto the saied Sr Walter Mildmay, knight, Gilbert Gerrard, and Thomas Bromley, their heires and assignes, to the use and behoofe of the saied Sr Walter Mildmay, Gilbert Gerrard, and Thomas Bromley, their heires and assignes, for assurance and suertie of the payment of the saied two seuerall summes of fouer thowsand poundes, parcell of the saied debt of xxxiiij^{m}cxl^{li} xv^{s} j^{d} ob., undre the conditions in theise presentes hereafter expressed. And the saied John nowe Marques of Winchester, for him, his heires, and executours, doth covenaunt and graunt to and with the saied Sr Walter Mildmay, Gilbert Gerrard, and Thomas Bromley, their heires and assignes, by these presentes, that he the same now Marques of Winchestre, the daie of the date hereof, is lawfull and true owner of all and singler the premisses before by these presentes bargayned and sold, and is thereof lawfully seased of a good and perfect estate of inheritaunce in fee simple to his owne use without any condition; and that he hath full power and auctoritie to give, graunt, bargaine, sell, and assure all and singler the premisses in manner and forme aforesaied. And also that the premisses at all tymes from and after any breach or defaute of payment in these presentes hereafter lymited shalbe discharged, or otherwise from tyme to tyme saved harmles,

by the saied Marques of Winchestre, his heires or executors, of and from all former bargaines, sales, gyftes, grauntes, assurauncés, dowers, recognizances, statutes marchaunt and of the staple, obligations, judgementes, executions, demaundes, and all other charges and incumbraunçes whatsoever (other than leasses in possession or reversion, not exceeding the number of fortie yeres from the daie of the date hereof, or three lyves,) and grauntes by coppy of Court-rolle according to the custome of any the saied mannors, and upon which leasses and grauntes the old and accustomed rentes or more byn reserved, and shall and may be yerely unto the saied Sr Walter Mildmay, Gilbert Gerrard, and Thomas Bromley, theire heires and assignes, payable during everie suche interest. And that the premisses in Chelsey aforesaied, in the saied county of Midd. be and for ever hereafter shalbe and contynue of the cleere yerely rent and value of nyneteene poundes, fouerteene shillinges, and three pence, over and above all charges and reprises. And that the saied parsonage of Kingescleere, the saied graunge of Itchingeswell and Sydmaunton, now be, and at all tymes hereafter shall contynue, of the cleere yerely rent and value of xxxvij^li^ viij^s^ over and above all charges and reprises. And that the saied landes and tenementes in Shirfild-upon-Lodden nowe are, and at all tymes hereafter shalbe and contynue, of the cleere yerely rent and value of xij^li^ x^s^ viij^d^. And that all the residue of the premisses be at this present, and at all tymes hereafter shalbe and contynue, of the cleere yerely value of tow hundred and fyftie poundes over and above all reprises and chardges. Provided alwaies, and it is by these presentes conditioned, and by the said Sr Walter Mildmay, knight, Gilbert Gerrard, and Thomas Bromley, for them and their heires, for and on behalf of our saied Soveraigne Ladie the Quene, her heires and successors, graunted and agreed to and with the saied now Marques of Winchester, his heires and assignes, by these presentes, that, if he the saied now Marques of Winchestre, his heires, executors, administrators, or assignes, or any of them, doe well and truly content and pay, or cause to be contented and paied, to th'use of our saied Soveraigne

Lady the Queenes Majestie, her heires or successors, at the Receite of her Maties Eschequire at Westminster, at, in, or before the feast of the purification of our Lady blessed Mary the Virgyn, next coming after the date hereof, the summe of fouer thowsand poundes of lawfull money of England, in part and towardes the payment of the saied debt of xxxiiij^{m}cxl^{li} xv^{s} j^{d} ob., with out any furder delay, that then and from thence forth aftre suche payment had and made of the saied summe of fowre thowsand poundes as is aforesaied, the gifte, graunt, bargaine, sale, conveyance, and assuraunce, of the saied mannor-house or capitall messuage of Chelsey, and all other landes, tenementes, and hereditamentes whatsoever, with thappurtenances, in Chelsey aforesaied, and also of the saied parsonage of Kingselere, the grange of Itchingwell and Sydmanton, and of the saied landes and tenementes in Sherfilde-upon-Loddon aforesaid, and of the evidences and writinges concerning the same, by the saied John Marques of Winchester in or by these presentes made unto the saied Sr Walter Mildmay, knight, Gilbert Gerrard, and Thomas Bromley, their heires and assignes, and all and everie use, estate, and interest, by vertue or meanes of the same, shalbe utterly voide and of none effect; and also then and from thence forth it shalbe lawfull unto the saied Marques, his heires and assignes, into all and singler the premisses in Chelsey aforesaied, and in the other places last-mentioned, to re-enter, and the same to repossede, have, and enjoy, to him, his heires, and assignes, for ever, as in his or the former estate. And that then the saied Sr Walter Mildmay, knight, Gilbert Gerrard, and Thomas Bromley, their heires and assignes, and all and everie other person or persons, and their heires, clayminge or that maie clayme in, by, or from them or any of them, shall stand and be seized of such estate as is or shalbe to them conveyed by the saied now Marques or his assignes, of and in all and singler the premisses in Chelsey aforesaid, and in thother places last mentyoned, with their appurtenances, to thonly use and behoof of the saied nowe Marques of Winchester, his heires, and assignes, for ever, absolutely, without any condition, and to none other use or behoofe,

any clause, article, or thinge in these Indentures to the contrarie notwithstandinge. And provided also alwaies, and it is by these presentes conditioned, and by the saied Sr Walter Mildmay, knight, Gilbert Gerrard, and Thomas Bromley, for them and their heires, and for and in the behalf of our saied Soveraigne Lady the Quene, her heires and seccessors, graunted and agreed to and with the saied John Marques of Winchester, his heires and assignes, by these presentes, that, if the saied John Marques of Winchester, his heires, executors, administrators, or assignes, or any of them, do well and truly content and paie, or cause to be contented and paied, to thuse of our saied Soveraigne Ladie the Quenes Majestie, her heires or successors, at the Receipte of her highnes Eschequire after the saied feast of the purification of blessed Mary the Virgyn next coming, and at, in, or before the feast of the purification of blessed Mary the Virgyn next ensuinge the date hereof, which shalbe in the yere of our Lord God a thousand fyve hundreth threescore and thirten, the summe of fowre thousand poundes of lawfull money of England, in part and towardes the payment of the saied debt of xxxiiij^m exl^li xv^s j^d ob. without any furdre delay; that then and from thence forth after such payment had and made of the saied last-recyted summe of fowre thowsand poundes as is aforesaied, the gyfte, graunt, bargaine, sale, conveyaunce, and assuraunce, of the saied mannors of Hoyde, Townehill and Shamelhurst, Boteley and Mattockesford, Nether Wallope, Abbotes Anne, Hursborne Tarraunt, Turgys, three partes of the mannor of Newenham, the saied mannor of Holtshotte, and of all messuages, landes, tenementes, and hereditamentes whatsoever, with the appurtenaunces belonging or apperteyning to the saied mannors, and other the premisses last before-mentioned, and of thevidences and writinges concerninge the same, by the saied John Marques of Winchestre in or by these presentes made unto the saied Sir Walter Mildmay, knight, Gilbert Gerrard, and Thomas Bromley, their heires and assignes, and all and everie use, estate, and interest by vertue or meanes of the same, shalbe utterly voied and of none effect. And also then and from thence forth it shalbe

lawfull to the saied Marques, his heires and assignes, unto all and singler the saied mannors, and other the premisses last recited, to reentre, and the same to repossede, have, and enjoye, to him, his heires and assignes, for ever, and in his or their former estate. And that then the saied Sr Walter Mildmay, Gilbert Gerrard, and Thomas Bromley, their heires and assignes, and all and everie other person or persons, and their heires clayminge or that may clayme by or from them, or any of them, shall stand and be seased of such estate as is or shalbe to them conveyed by the saied nowe Marques or his assignes of and in all and singler the saied mannors and all other the premisses last-mentioned, with their appurtenaunces, to thonly use and behoofe of the saied nowe Marques of Winchester, his heires and assignes, for ever absolutely, without any condition, and to none other use or behoofe, any clause, article, or thing in these indentures to the contrarie in any wise notwithstanding. Provided also, and the saied John Marques of Winchestre, for him, his heires, and assignes, doth covenaunt, graunt, and agree to and with the saied Sr Walter Mildmay, Gilbert Gerrard, and Thomas Bromley, their heires and assignes, on the behalfe of our saied soveraigne Lady, her heires and successors, and it is by the saied Sr Walter Mildmay, Gilbert Gerrard, and Thomas Bromley, by these presentes graunted and agreed, that if he the same John Marques of Winchester, his heires, executors, or assignes happen to make defaulte in payment of the saied sum of fowre thousand poundes in these presentes limited to be paied at, in, or before the saied feast of the purification of blessed Mary the Vyrgyn next comying after the date of these present indentures, or of any part thereof, contrarie to the forme before lymited, that then the gifte, graunt, bargaine, sale, conveyaunce, and assuraunce of all and singler the saied mannour and house of Chelsey, and all other the premisses lying and being in Chelsey, Kingescleere, Itchingswell, Sydmanton, and Sherfield, aforesaid, shall stand, remayne, and lie to thonly use of our saied soveraigne Lady the Quene, her heires and successors, for ever absolutely without any condition. And he the saied John Marques of Winchester, for him, his heires

and assignes doth furdre covenaunt and graunt to and with the saied Sr Walter Mildmay, Gilbert Gerrard, and Thomas Bromley, and their heires, that if the saied Marques of Winchester, his heires, executors, administrators, shall happen to make default in payment of the saied summe of fowre thowsand poundes before lymited to be paied at, on, or before the saied feast of the purification of blessed Mary the Virgyn next comyng as aforesaied, or of any part thereof, contrarie to the forme before lymited, that then the saied now Marques of Winchester and his heires, and all others any thing having by or from him the saied now Marques, other then such as clayme only by reson of any estates or interestes before excepted, at costes and charges in lawe of our saied Soveraigne Lady, her heires and successors, shall and will make, doe, and suffre such furder assurannce and conveyaunce of the saied mannor and house of Chelsey, and of all other the premisses lying and being in Chelsey, Kingeseleere, Itchingeswell, Sydmanton, and Sherfild aforesaied to our saied Soveraigne Lady the Quene's Majestie, her heires or successors, as by the learned counsell of our saied Soveraigne Lady, her heires or successors, shalbe from tyme to tyme reasonably devised or advised for the better and more suertie of our saied Soveraigne Lady, her heires and successors, in the premisses. Provided lykewise, and the saied John Marques of Winchester, for him, his heires, and assignes, doth covenaunt, graunt, and agree to and with the saied Sir Walter Mildmay, Gilbert Gerrard, and Thomas Bromley, their heires and assignes, on the behalf of our saied Soveraigne Lady, her heires and successors, and it is by the saied Sr Walter Mildmay, Gilbert Gerrard, and Thomas Bromley by these presentes graunted and agreed, that if the same John Marques of Winchester, his heires, executors, and assignes, happen to make default in payment of the said summe of fowre thowsand poundes before lymited to be paied after the saied feast of the Purification of the blessed Mary next comyng, and at, on, or before the saied feast of the Purification of blessed Mary the Virgyn nowe next happeninge which shalbe in the yere of our Lord God a thowsand fyve hundreth three

score and thirten, or of any part hereof, contrarie to the forme before lymited, that then the gifte, graunt, bargayne, sale, conveyaunce, and assuraunce of all and singler the said mannors of Hounde, Townehill-with-Shamelhurst, Boteley and Mattockesford, Nether Wallope, Abbottes Anne, Hurstborne, Tarraunt Turgys, three parts of the mannor of Newneham, the saied mannor of Holshott, and of all messuages, landes, tenementes, and other hereditamentes whatsoever, with the appurtenaunces belonging or apperteyning to the saied mannors and other the premisses last before mentioned, shall stand, remayne, and be to thonly use of our saied Soveraigne Lady the Quene, her heires and successors for ever, absolutely, without any condition. And also the saied John Marques of Winchester, for him, his heires, and assignes, doth likewise further covenaunt and graunt to and with the saied Sr Walter Mildmay, Gilbert Gerrard, and Thomas Bromley, and their heires, that if the saied Marques of Winchester, his heires, executors, administrators, and assignes, shall happen to make default in payment of the saied summe of fowre thowsand poundes last recyted, or of any part thereof, contrarie to the forme aforesaied, that then the said Marques of Winchester, and his heires, and all other any of them havinge by or from him the saied nowe Marques (other then such as clayme only by reason of any the estates or interests before excepted,) at costes and charges in lawe of our saied Soveraigne Lady, her heires and successors, shall and will make, doe, and suffer suche further assuraunce and conveyaunce of all the saied mannors, and other the premisses, with the appurtenaunces last mentioned in these presentes, to our saied Soveraigne Lady the Quenes Majestie, her heires or successors, as by the learned counsell of our saied Soveraigne Lady, her heires or successors, shalbe also from tyme to tyme reasonably devised for the better and more suertie of our said Soveraigne Lady, her heires and successors, in the premisses. Provided alwaies, and the said Sr Walter Mildmay, Gilbert Gerrard, and Thomas Bromley, for them, their heires, and assignes, by these presentes, do covenaunt and graunt, to and with the said Marques, his heires, execu-

tors, and assignes, that from henceforth, untill default shall be made in payment of the saied eight thowsand poundes, or of some part thereof, contrarie to the forme in these presentes before lymited, the saied Marques, his heires and assignes, shall and maie quietly have, hold, and enjoye the rentes, issues, and profits of the saied mannors, lands, tenementes, and hereditamentes, without lett or interruption of the saied Sr Walter Mildmay, Gilbert Gerrard, and Thomas Bromley, their heires or assignes, or of any other clayming or that shall clayme to have any interest in the same, or any part thereof, by or from them, or any of them, or by the meanes of any of them, which saied rentes, issues, and profits the saied Sr Walter Mildmay, Gilbert Gerrard, and Thomas Bromley, doe by these presentes graunt to the saied nowe Marques, to have and enjoye the same untill default of payment shalbe made contrarie to the forme aforesaied. And the saied now Marques by these present[es] doth covenaunt and graunt to and with the saied Walter Mildmay, Gilbert Gerrard, and Thomas Bromley, that if default shall be made in any of the saied paymentes before lymited, that then within tow monethes next after suche default of payment the saied nowe Marques, his heires or executors, shall pay to th'use of the Quenes Majestie, her heires and successors, at the receit of the saied Court of the Eschequire, the meane rentes, issuez, and profittes of those mannors, landes, tenementes, and hereditamentes, whereof the condition shalbe broken by suche default of payment. In witnes whereof the parties abovesaied to these presentes Indentures interchangeably have sette ther seales. Yeoven the daie aiid yere first above written.

Wa. Mildmay. (L.S.)
G. Gerrard. (L.S.)
Tho. Bromley. (No seal.)

Controversy between John and Hugh Trevelyan.*

Yt maye please your L.shepp, Touchinge the staye of the *Nisi-prius* betwene they two Trevelians, yf it had bine movid in the tyrme time, yet might have bine grauntted without offence to justice, but nowe after the terme I maye not grant any *supersides* to stay the same, unlese yt had procedid erroniuslie, and sethens I was justice I never grauntted any; and albeit I ame verye lothe to writ to staye procidinges in lawe, yet at your L.shepes motion I have writen a ire to the Justices of Assises ther, so as yt plese your L.shepes and my L. Keper writ also. The justices biginne not ther circut as I hier as yet this xx^th^ dayes; yt shalbe good the partie travell to them presently to knowe ther myndes therin, and returne ther aunswer to your L.shepe; and yf they will not concent therunto, then I thinke no doubte but upon your L.shepes ires againe thei will procede, acordinge to your L.shepes last mosion in your ire, to have the principall gentellmen of the impannell to pase therin; and so take my leve of your good L.shepe. Cambbridge, this xxiiij^th^ of July, 1576.

I send to your L.shepe the ire I writt to the Justices herin closed, to that end your L.shepe should perceve the contence therof.

Your L. moste bounden all waye at commandment,

Christopher Wraye.

After my hartye commendacions to you bothe, Her Matie comitted a cause in contreversie betwene the tow Trevelians to my L. Keper and my L. Tresurer and myselfe; my L. Tresurer and I harde the same in Hyllerye terme in the absens of my L. Keper, and in the laste terme my L. Keper, my L. Tresurer and I hard the same

* The first of these three official letters (all cotemporary copies) was addressed by Sir C. Wray, Chief Justice of the Court of Queen's Bench, to Lord Burghley, with a copy of the second, "herein closed," to Justices Roger Manwood, puisné judge of the Common Pleas, and John Jeffries, puisné judge of the Queen's Bench; and the third was written by Lord Burghley to the same two puisné judges. They probably relate to a suit at law, recorded in Plowden's Commentaries, regarding the estate brought into the family by Avice Cockworthy; for an abstract of which see Hodgson's History of Northumberland, Part 2, vol. i. p. 273, note 9 b.

agayne; and, havinge an intention finallye to ende the same, dyd finde some wante of confermite in Hughe Trevelian, and yet hopinge of his concent ther unto, did forbeare to sertifye her Ma^tye of our procedinges therin, and so the mater restethe till the next terme, myndinge then ether finallye to ende it to ther contentations, or els make certificatt to her Highnes of our opinions in the same; but we all consideringe the wightines of the cause, the difycultnes did arise upon the hiringe therof, the tediousnes of the matter, and sundrye trialles had therin, some of one part, and some of another, thought it more fitte to be tried at Westminister then in the countrie, wher ye have small tym for so longe a mater: and declared our opinions to the parteis accordingly; wher upon John Trevelyan hathe foreborene to make anye provision for the same, as he seathe, and Hughe Trevelyan hath taken out an *nysiprius*, mindinge to trie it at the Assises; for which causes I, thinkinge ye shoulde doe verye well to move Hugh to staye, yf he will not abydde our orders as we hoped he woulde, yet to staye his *nisiprius*, and take it triable in banke the next terme, who, havinge warninge therof, nowe takethe noe great deleay or hendrance therby. To this effecte, I thinke, my L. Treserer will writte to you also, and so bidd you hartylye farewell. Cambridge, this xxiiij^th of Julye, 1576.

Your lovinge Brother,

CHRISTOPHER WRAY. (L. Chief Justice of King's Bench.)

After most hartye commendacions, Wher ther is matter dependinge in controversie betwext the two Trevelians, Hughe and John, which by her Majesties exprese order, bothe for the weightines and equitie of the cause, hath bine referred unto us two * and to the L. chyfe Justice to be in equitie heard and ended, wherin we two together with his L. have hade sondrie metinges and conferences, without such effect yet as we desired, and as we hoppe at some other metinge hereafter to bringe to passe; notwithstanding, findinge some deffi-

* The Lord Treasurer (Burghley) and the Lord Keeper (Bacon), as mentioned in the second letter. The latter was evidently expected to have joined in signing this letter, though he does not appear to have done so.

culties which we laboured to ease and remove so well as we might, and partely letted by other busines, that we could not all have comoditye of metinge so as we wolde, beinge now geven to understand that Hughe Trevelian hathe sued out a *nisiprius* and intendethe to have a jurye to trye the causes depending betwext them in controversie, and by hir Matie for thei causes above specifeed referred unto us, and by us not remittid as yet, as nor intendid to be, for the desier we have by other meane then by processe of lawe to have it endid, and the good causes apearinge unto us that move us ther unto, we have thought good to signifie thus muche unto you by these our letters both of hir Ma^ts^ good pleasure touchinge these causes, and of our procedinge heretofor and intentions hereafter to proceed accordinge therunto, when we shall all three mete againe, yf in the meane tym the trialls do not proced by *nisiprius* befor you, which we think good were forborne for thei causes abovesayde, and for that purpose doe writ these our letters unto you yf you wold in these respects do what you maie to staie such proceedinge, lyke as we understande the L. Chiefe Justice hathe to the like effect written his letters also unto you: and hereof we praie you by this bearer to returne us your answers what you intende to doe, for that John Trevelyan, expectinge an end at our handes, is altogether unprovided of councell agenste the Asseses. And so we bied you hartely farewell. Frome the court, this xxvj^th^ of July, 1576.

Your very lovinge frindes,

W. BURGHLEY.

(*To*)
JUSTICE MANWOOD.
JUSTICE GEFFREYS.

---

36 Eliz. A.D. 1593.

MARGERY TREVELYAN'S JOINTURE.*

This Indenture, made the twentithe daye of October, in the sixe and thirteethe yeare of the Raigne of our Soveraigne Ladye Eliza-

* This counterpart is indorsed by John Trevelyan "The counterparte of my wyfes Joynter, Mrs. Margery Trevelyan."

beth, by the grace of God of Englande, Fraunce, and Irelande Queene, defender of the faythe, &c. Betwene John Trevelian, of Nettelcomb, in the countie of Somerset, Esquier, of thone partye, and John Carter, of St. Columbe Thover, in the countye of Cornewall, gent., and Richarde Kympthorne, *alias* Ley, of Merther, in in the saide countye of Cornewall, gent., of thother partye. Witnesseth, that the saide John Trevelian, for and in consideration of a mariadge (bye God his permission) to be hade and solemnised betwene the saide John Trevelian and Mrs. Margery Blewet, of Littell Colan, in the saide countye of Cornewall, wedowe, and for a joincture to be made and assured unto the saide Margery, and for dyvers other good causes and considerations him hereunto speciallye movinge, Doth covenaunte, graunte, promise, and agree for him, his heires, executors, administrators, and assignes, and everye of them, to and with the saide John Carter and Richarde Kympthorne, and either of them, their heires and assignes, by these presentes, in manner and forme followinge, that is to saye, that the saide John Trevelian shall and will at his owne proper costes and charges, before the feaste of thappostells Philippe and Jacob nexte ensewinge the date hereof, knowledge and levye unto the saide John Carter and Richarde Kympthorne one fyne *sur cognizaunce de droit come ceo qd ils av'ount de son don* of and in the mannor and lordeshippe of Uthenoe, *alias* Peryn Uthenoe, with all his appurtenaunces, in the saide countye of Cornewall, and also of and in all those his messuages, landes, tenementes, houses, edefices, buildings, orchardes, gardens, rentes, reversions, services, knightes fees, courts, perquisites, and profectes of courtes, wardes, and marradges, releefes, escheates, wayves, estrayes, heryotes, amerceamentes, milles, moores, meadowes, pastures, feedinges, wastes, commons, and common of pasture, waters, watercourses, fishinges, poundes, faires, marketes, and hereditamentes whatsoever, with all and singuler there appurtenaunces, in Uthenoe Veor, Uthenoe Vean, Trebarveth, Trevean, Nanterant, Golsethnye, Henforthe, and Trenowe, within the parishe of Peryn Uthenoe, in the saide countye of Cornewall, and Kenegy, in the parishe of Breake, neare Helston, in the saide countye of Cornwall. And of

and in all his mesuages, landes, tenementes, rentes, reversions, and services whatsoever reputed, occupyed, allowed or taken as parte, parcell, or member of the saide mannor or tenementes aforesaide, or of everye, anye, or ether of them, into what place or places they or anye of them extende themselves, bye suche name and names as bye the saide John Carter and Richarde Kympthorne, there heires or assignes, or there or anye of there counsell learned in the lawe, shalbe reasonablye advised or devised. Bye which fyne the saide John Trevelian shall knowledge the premisses aforesaide, with thappurtenaunces, to be the righte of the saide John Carter, as those which the saide John Carter and Richarde Kympthorne have in the gifte of the saide John Trevelian. And therebye the same John Trevelian shall release and quit clayme from him and his heires to the saide John Carter and Richarde, and to theires of the saide John Carter for ever. And farther the saide John Trevelian shall bye the same fyne graunte for him and his heires that he the premisses aforesaide to the saide John Carter and Richarde, and to theires of the saide John Carter, agaynste all people shall warrante for ever. Which fyne soe in dewe forme of lawe to be levyed shall be and shall be construed, deamed, and adjudged to be of the premisses, to thonlye uses hereafter in these presentes expressed, lymitted, and declared, and to none other use, intente, or purpose. To weete to the use of the saide John Trevelyan for terme of his lyef, and to the use of all such leases, demises, and grauntes to be made of the said mannor, messuages, landes, tenementes, and all other the saide premisses, with all thappurtenaunces or of anye parte or parcell thereof, by the saide John Trevelian in possession, for .xxj. yeeres or three lyves, or for any number of yeeres determynable uppon 3 lyves. And to the use of all and everye suche person and persons to whome the same or anye parte or parcell thereof shalbe so leased, as aforesaide, uppon which leases, demises, or grauntes thoulde accustomed rente shalbe received. And after the decesse of the saide John Trevelian, of the reversion and reversions of the saide mannor, messuages, landes, tenementes, and all other the premisses, with all the appurtenaunces, and of the rentes, issues, and profectes thereof (the

patronage and donation of the parishe churches of Mawgan and Martyn in Meneage, beinge appurtenaunte or appendente to the saide mannor onlye excepted and foreprised) to the use and behoof [of] the saide Margery Blewet for and duringe the terme of here lyef, for and in consideration, name, satisfaction, and full recompence of all such dower which the saide Margery shall bye the death of the saide John Trevelian be intituled to have or clayme of anye of the mannors, landes, tenementes, and hereditamentes whatsoever of the saide John Trevelian. And after the decesse of the saide Margery of the reversion and reversions of the saide mannor, messuages, landes, tenementes, and all other the premisses, with all th'appurtenaunces, and of the rentes, issues, and profectes thereof, to the use and behoof of theires males of the bodye of the said John Trevelian lawfully begotten or to be begotten. And to the use of all suche leases to bee made of the saide mannor, messuages, landes, tenementes, and all other the saide premisses, with thappurtenaunces, or of anye parte or parcell thereof, by anye of the saide heires males in possession for .xxj. yeeres or three lyves, or for anye number of yeeres determynable uppon three lyves, and to the use of all and everye person and persons to whom the same or any parte or parcell thereof shall be soe leased as aforesaide, uppon which thoulde accustomed rente shall be reserved. And, for defaulte of suche heires males of the body of the saide John Trevelian lawfully begotten, to the use of William Trevelian, brother of the saide John Trevelian, and of theires males of his bodye lawfullye begotten. And, for defaulte of suche heires males of the bodye of the saide William Trevelian, to the use and behoof of Josias Trevelian esquier, one other brother of the saide John Trevelian, and of theires males of his bodye lawfully begotten. And, for defaulte of suche heires males of the bodye of the saide Josias Trevelian lawfully begotten, to the use of theires of the bodye of John Trevelian deceased, father of the saide John Trevelian first named. And, for defaulte of such issue, to the use of the right heires of the saide William Trevelian for ever. And, ferdermore,

the saide John Trevelian willeth and graunteth that the fyne aforsaide, in dewe forme of lawe to be leavyed as is aforesaide, shalbe adjudged, construed, and demed to be for the saide patronage and donation of the parishe churches of Mawgan and Martyn aforesaide after the death of the saide John Trevelian, and duringe the lief of the saide Margery, to thuse of theires males of the bodye of the saide John Trevelian, lawfully begotten or to be begotten; and, for defaute of suche issue, to the use of theires of the bodye of the saide William Trevelian, and of theires males of his bodye lawfully begotten; and, for defaute of such issue, to the use of the saide Josias Trevelian, and of theires males of his bodye lawfully begotten; and, in defaulte of such issewe, to the use of theires of the bodye of the said John Trevelian decessed; and, for defaulte of suche issewe, to the use of the right heires of the saide William Trevelian for ever. And, finallie, the saide John Trevelian doth covenante, promise, and graunte, for him, his heires, executors, administrators, and assignes, and everye of them, to and with the saide John Carter and Richard Kympthorne, their heires and assignes, that the said John Trevelian shall and will before the feaste of Alsayntes next ensewinge the date hereof, (for the more better and speedyer assuringe of the saide jointure to be made and assured to the saide Margery, of and in the saide premisses in manner and forme aforesaide,) bye his deade of feoffment sufficient in the lawe, geave and graunte unto the saide John Carter and Richard Kympthorne, there heires and assignes, for ever, the saide mannor and all other the saide messuages, landes, tenementes, and other the premisses with thappurtenaunces; which feoffement shalbe, and the saide John Carter and Richarde Kympthorne and there heires shall therebye stand and be seased of the saide mannor, and all other the saide premisses, with all and singuler there appurtenaunces, to all and singular suche and those uses, intentes, and purposes as are here in these presentes before playnelye layed downe, mencioned, and declared, in manner and forme aforesaide, and to none other use, intente, or purpose, by these presentes.

In Witnesse whereof, the partyes aforesaide to these present Indentures interchangeablye have sette there seales: yeaven the daye and yeere firste above written.

(L.S.) (L.S.)

Sigillat' et delib'at' in presentia horum sequent'

JOHN BLUET, vic. FRANCYS BLUETT.

Teste JOHANNE KEMPTHORNE.[a] WILLM. PEARS.

Sign. WILLI. + LYELL. Signum WILL'I + HAWKYNS.

Signum WILL'I + KEENE.

POPISH EDUCATION OF YOUTH ABROAD.

A coppy of the Counsayles Letters to my Lo. of Bathe.[b] A.D. 1593

After our very hartie comendations. The Quenes majestye fyndynge no small inconvenience to growe unto the realme by sendynge out of the same the children of many gentellmen under colour of lernynge the languages, whereby they ar for the most parte bredde and brought up in the Popysh religyon and corruptness of manners, to the manyfest prejudyce of the state here, which her Majestye, desirous to reforme as a dysorder of no small importance, hath geven order that inquisition be made throughout the realme what sonnes of gentlemen ar at this present beyond the seas, convayed over at any tyme within seven yeres last past, and by what licence they ar gone. And for sych as are departyd out of the realme, yf they be sonnes of any recusants or of sych as do conforme themselves in

[a] John Kempthorne married Eulalia daughter of John Trevelyan.

[b] From a cotemporary copy of the original at Nettlecombe. The document sufficiently explains itself; and it is to be remembered, with reference to the subject to which the paper relates, that Harington and Dr. Lopez were both executed in this year, the first as a seminary priest, educated in France and Italy, and the second for an attempt on the Queen's life, in order to accomplish the objects of the Roman Catholics in the restoration of their religion. Among the papers preserved at Nettlecombe was the original draft of the Bill of Charges against Dr. Roger Loppez for high treason in 1593, which has been presented by Sir W. C. Trevelyan to the British Museum.

shew only to avoyd the daunger and penalties of the lawes, yt is not to be doutyd but the intention of ther parentes hath byn to have them brought up and instructyd in popery, and of thoese many do become semynarie pryests, Jhesuits, and unsound subjectes, and sent hether to perverte sych as are dutyfull and well inclined, and to practice therby to dysturbe the quiett and happy government of her Majestie. We, therefore, for the better execution of her Majesties direction in this behalfe, have made speciall choice of you as of persons in our opynyons meete for your loyallties and affection to her Majestie and the good of the country to be imployed in this service; and do hereby require and authoryes you and every of you joyntly and severally by all good meanes to enquire and examyne what gentellmen within that countie have at this present any sonnes, kynsmen, or other persons, whose education hath byn comytted to ther charge, or whom they do relyeve or any way mayntayne out of the realme, being sent over under couler to lerne languages, or for any other respectes, not beinge notoryusly imployed in her Majesties martyall services, or trade of marchandyee as apprentices or factors to known marchantes, and to send us a catalogue of the names as well of the fathers and parentes, or of ther tutors and patrons, as of the sonnes and other parties so sent over or mayntayned, in what parties they ar, and how longe they have byn absent; and of those parentes, fathers, or other frindes, by whom sych have byn sent out of the realme; yf any of them be found to be recusantes, or have been evell affected, and in your knowledge ar but faynedly reformed, you shall cause bondes to be taken in good sumes of mony to her Majesties use for ther personall apparance before us by a certayne day to be by you prefyxed; and, before the bondes so taken, you shall, by auctorytie hereof, enter and make search within ther houses for Jhesuites, semynary prestes, and other suspectyd persons, and apprehend and commytt them to prison, yf any sych shall be found; as also to open and search in ther closettes, chestes, deskes, and coffers only for bookes, letters, and wrytings that may any way conserne matter agaynst the state or the relygion here establyshed,

which you shall seaze and send hether unto us forthwith, sygnifyeng the manner of your prosedynges and your opynions of the men and the matters appearing by your search agaynst them, that we upon ther appearance may take order with them as well for the edvocation of their sonnes or kynsmen, as for any matter that by your indevors may be dyscoveryd agaynst them. And yf the resydence of any of these shall happen to be farr dystant from you, or any one of you, then may you by vertew of these our letters make choyce of some one or tow honest and dyscrete gentellmen, beinge justices of the peace, and not partyally affected towards them, inhabiting nere unto them, to whom you may geve dyrection for the performance of the searche; and for ther pertycular warrant therin you may send unto them a copy of this our letter under your handes, which shall be unto them as suffycient as the originall to you. Herein we requier you to use your best and uttermost indevors with as mytch convenient dylygence as you may to returne us your orderly certyficatt answerynge the severall poyntes of these our letters and dyrections.

So fare you hartely well. From Hamton Courte the last of Desember, 1593.

Your very lovinge fryndes,

Jo. Puckerynge (c.s.)	Wyll. Burghle.
Essex.	C. Howard.
Will. Cobham.	Buckhurst.
Ro. Cecyll.	J. Fortescew.

We leve to your Lordship to appoynt your deputie lieutenantes, and sych of the justyces of the peace for the execution of this service within your chardge, as you shall thynck to be fytt persons for the same.

To our very good lord the Erle of Bathon, Lord Lyeftenant of the Countie of Devon, and in his absence to the Deputie Leuetenantes of that Countie.

The State of Ireland.

Advertisement of the xvjth of September, 1595.[a]

A.D. 1595. The realme is devided into fowre provinces: viz. Ulster, Conocke, Mounster, and Leinster.

Ulster. The fowrth of this month Sr John Norris, L. generall of her Maiesties forces hear, beinge comminge from Armath with her Majesties armye then with him from the victuallinge of the garrisone ther, hee was encountered with the traitor the Earle of Tiron and the northern rebells in that part of Ulster wher the trayterouse Earle lyeth. In which conflict Sr John Norris horse was shott in fowre tymes and him self shot in twise with bullet: viz. once in the arm, and thother tyme in the lower part of the bellye glauncinge. The charge was upon the rereward, where hee, Sr Thomas Norris, and all the brave men horse and foot, weare. The traytors toke them upon great advantaige by a wood sied, sufferinge the fore ward and the battell to passe. The generale, perceevinge his horse thus hurt to faint under him, and beinge himselfe hurt as afore said, tould his brother Sr Thomas Norris, "I have," quoth he, "a ladies hurt. I praie, brother, make this plase good yf you love me, and I will new horse miselfe and retorne presentlie; and I praie charge home." With that Sr Thomas, with a brave troup of horse men, one hundred of those that bee under the L. generall, charged, in which charge Sr Thomas was shott through the left thiegh, and lost about nyne of his horse men and some few horse in that skirmishe. Wee lost in all about thertye, and the traitors lost ther found dead 60. In thend they fled, and the generall kept the field all night. My cosane Robt. Napp, who is on of Sr Thomas prinsipall horse-

[a] Of this document two contemporaneous copies are preserved at Nettlecombe, one of them coupled with a paper of rather a later date. Any information (especially from an eye-witness, such as the writer appears to have been) regarding the state of Ireland at this period, must be interesting.

men, was that daye unhorsed, and he unhorsed the other whom he assalted, and hand to hand he killed his adversarie, and was rescued by one Captaine Gremes, and so horsed agane. He receved a little hurt in one of his armes with a Scottish arrowe. In that part of Ulster where the Earle of Tiron traytorouslie pretendeth domynione, and generalli over all the rest, is the p^t generall with those forces. Neyther Sr John Norris nor Sr Thomas have any daungerous hurt. All this provinst of Ulster is in rebellion, which is more in myne opinyon then the fowrth part of the kingdome. Where the generall lieth ther bee three that taketh on them princli government ther: viz., the traiterous Earle, McQuire, O'donell, and all the rest in that provinst ar adherentes unto them.

Conocke. Towchinge the provinst of Conocke, wherin Sr Richard Bingham is cheef comissioner, which bordereth uppon McQuire and O'donell, a great part of that province have of latt devolted and been in actuall rebellion, as the countie of Sligo, the countye of Letrym, and the countie of Mayo, whereby most of that provinst is laid wast. The castle of the countie of Sligo, by which the passaige is over a gret water in to Odonell's countrie, was fowre months past taken from Sr Gorge Bingham, and he murdered by some of his Irish sodiers which had secretlie confederated with Odonell, and so kept the same castle for Odonell, by which he maketh incursions into that provinst with great forces. John Martine was taken prisoner ther, but was restored for the brother and mother of the betraier of the castle, and is in health, all though it was advertised unto us that he was slaine. Sr Richard Bingham hathe now supplies from hence of eleven bands of foot and thre hundred horse, bee syeds the ayd of the countrie. Yf hee had not byne ayded from the statt heere, who do resied in the province of Limster, all that provinst had byne lost er this, for thei have had an exceedinge mislike of Sr Richard. The causes be diversly alleaged.

Sr Richard Bingham hath twise atempted to take the castle againe; but the last tyme he lost 30 men, as it was certified, and

hath yet left it. The castle is not of so great importaunce, for ther be dyvers fords in the somer besyeds over the water.

Sr Richard Bingham dothe presentelie set forth a new expedicon, whether into Odonells contrie or not is left to his consideracion. Odonell was in that province of latt, and Sr Richard thought to have intercepted him in his way home ward, but by reasonne he marched daye and night and hasted awaie, and for that our forces came hence but then, and went a longe jornye, and, beinge before wearied, could not march so fast for wearinesse, and so Odonell escaped; other wise I thinke Sr Richard Bingham, uppon those advantages and streaghtes which he might have taken, had utterlie descomfited him, who now standeth allmost as stronge with the ayd of McSwynes, and of certaine Scottes which he hiered, and with the help of the traitors of Conocke, as the traytor the Earle.

This Odonell nor his forces wear with th'Erle all tymes of this conflickt with the L. Generall; but he with all his forces was either then or not to daies before in Conocke, and had a distincte force.

Thus have I left too of our armies, the on attendinge the Lord Generall upon the borders of Tiron against th'Erle the traitor, and thother under the conduct of Sr Richard Bingham in Conocke, which be such forces as I have wrytten, besids the ayd Sr Richard hath of the province. Soe I thinke he ys fifteene hunderd fote stronge, and 400 horse. My countryman Mr. Roberte Williams ys now, the xth of this moneth of September, gon to Sr Richard Bingham—I was muche against yt. God speede him well, hee is a very forward yonge gent. I have assured him hee shall want nothinge.

The province of Monster.—Now, althoughe Sr Thomas Norrice, vice-president of Monster, bee absent, yet that provynce is very quiett.

The province of Lymster.—In this provynce of Lymster, beinge the pale and hart of the realme, the L. Deputye and the state lye. Here was one Fitz McHew, a base fellowe who hath byn theise 30 yeares a great disturber of those parts, whoe dwelled within xxiiij

miles of Dublyn. A sharpe prosecucon hath byn made against him, and hee, flyinge still to the woodds and boggs, will never fight, but burne villages and murder, whoe now, by reason of theise warres in the north, uppon his humble peticon wee have taken into mercye uppon protecccon for somme 3 monethes untill her Maiesties pleasure bee knowen.

Because the traytors of Ulster may chuse to fight with which of the Armyes they will, or else may leave both and enter the pale. Therefore my L. Deputy himselfe in person went about seaven dayes past in person to defende the borders of the pale, and hath with him about twelve hunderd foote and 300 horse, and the C. horse which came over with Captayne Dyringe (Deering) doe accompany my L. Deputy.

Before the L. Deputyes departure the domesticall troubles that troubled us nere the cytye were pacifyed.

Account of Expenses, Books, &c.[a]

Layed out for my Master, 1595.[b] A.D. 1595.

Imprimis for a Buckeram bagge	iiij^{d}
To the poore people at ij. several tymes	vj^{d}
For a quyer of paper	iiij^{d}
For half a pownd of pynduste	vj^{d}
For thre boockes of Mr. Saclyf's[c]	vij^{s}

[a] This account comprises various other items of no interest. Westminster is mentioned, and there is little doubt that all the expenses were incurred in the metropolis. The titles of the books purchased are particularly curious and interesting.

[b] Who "my master" may have been, is not specified, but it was probably some member of the Willoughby family, as, at the back of the slip containing the inventory, if we may so call it, is written, in a different hand, "John Willoughbie his booke," an imitation of the signature of Queen Elizabeth, and several Latin mottoes.

[c] For "Saclyf's" we ought probably to read Sutcliffe's, a controversial divine whose

For peyree Pennyles [a]	vj^{d}
For Tarltons Jestes [b]	vj^{d}
Delivered to your Wo^{p} at Westminster	iiij^{s}
Delivered for your supper at the Horne on Fryday .	iij^{s} x^{d}
To Mr. Dr. Smyth for Mr. Williams water [c] . . .	xij^{d}
Robin Goodfelow [d]	vj^{d}
Hamblett's historie [e]	vj^{d}
Herball	x^{s}
Other bookes	xij^{s}

earliest work, we believe, appeared in 1591, viz. his "Treatise of Ecclesiastical Discipline." Next year he published his "Answer to a certain Libel, &c.;" and, in 1595, the year when this account bears date, his "Answer to Job Throckmorton." These might be the very "three books" mentioned in the account.

[a] "For peyree Pennyles" can only refer to Thomas Nash's famous tract, "Pierce Penneless his Supplication to the Devil," six times printed in 1592, and often afterwards, on account of its extreme popularity.

[b] "Tarlton's Jests" must have been originally printed soon after the death of that most distinguished actor in 1584, but no edition of the book is known until many years afterwards, viz. in 1611. We may presume that all the earlier copies were destroyed by the thumbs and fingers of careless readers. It was also reprinted in 1630, but the book in any form and of any date is a great rarity. It was reprinted by the Shakespeare Society in 1844.

[c] This item may refer either to the fee paid to Dr. Smyth for giving an opinion upon the contents of a urinal, or it may mean that 12*d.* were laid out for conveyance upon the Thames—probably the former.

[d] This item must relate to the purchase of an early copy of the well known work, "Robin Goodfellow, his mad Prankes and merry Jests," the first edition of which now known is dated 1628. That it was printed in 1590, or even earlier, can be abundantly proved, and here we see it mentioned in 1595 as having been bought in London. There was, however, a ballad in the form of a chap-book, then also in existence, under the title of "The merry Pranks of Robin Good-fellow, very pleasant and witty."

[e] This is the most valuable entry in the whole of the account, since it proves incontestibly that the old "Historie of Hamblet," upon which Shakespeare founded his tragedy, was in a printed shape in 1595. The only known copy of it bears the date of 1608, five or six years after the play by our great dramatist was brought out. The subject was then unquestionably not new upon the stage, for Nash speaks of a tragedy called "Hamlet" as early as 1587, and we know that in 1594, the year before the date of this account, a "Hamlet" (not Shakespeare's) was acted at Newington Butts theatre.

Defence of Seaton, Beere, &c.

A.D. 1596.

To the right honourable Wm Earle of Bath, Lorde Leiuetennt Generall of her Highnes Countie of Devon.[a]

Most humblye prayeth your honour to be advertised That whereas we whose names are hereunder written, and the rest of her M^ts poore subiects of Seaton, Beere, and other parishes nere theirabouts, doe inhabite in a place very daungerous by reason that the Bay or Roade of Seaton aforesaid is such a place, as wherin shippes of a thowsande maie safely ride within musket shott of the shoare, and the same baye verie spacious and wyde, and withall verie convenient for ancoringe, wherin the enimie of late hath twise sounded and attempted further enterprises of pill: the same roade beinge on no side garded with clyffs or other defence. In regarde wherof, we your honor's supplyauntes, with some smale healpe of other thinhabitauntes, have voluntarilie imposed upon ourselves a charge of diverse muskets for the better defence of the saide coastinge places. Notwithstandinge, Right Honorable, the daungerous premisses not considered, the said muskets are appointed to places of service, removed frome the said places, and most of the marryners of Seaton and Beere aforesaid departed for her Highnes service at the sea, and the ordinaunce before tyme appointed for the savegard of the said place, by continuance of tyme and rust become altogether unserviceable, by which occacions the country therabouts ys now become naked of all defence. In consideracion whereof, and in compassion to the state of the said countrie, yt maie please your Honor to geve order that the hundreds of Cullyton, Axminster, Henyocke, Harriage, and Halberton (which

[a] The date of this document, 1596, is ascertained from the following indorsement:—

"Mr. Poles and others theire peticions, 24 Aprill, '96.

"Yt is ordered by the Lo. Leiuetennte and his deputies that the matter herein conteyned shalbe fourthwith ordered by Sr Thomas Denys Knight, one of the Leiuetennts in East devision, and proceedings in that behalfe to be certefied to the Lo. Leiuetennte with all expedicion.—W. Bathon."

There are other papers relating to the same matter, appointments of the watch, &c.

by speciall appointment in the raigne of Kinge of Henrie the viij[th] and Queene Marie did contribute towards the maintenance of fower peeces of ordinance, and makinge of bulwarks and other fortificacions their, maie ioyne with the said inhabitants for renewinge of the said defences, or such other defences as by your honor shalbe thought meete. Wherein we hope your Honor shall geve unto us and the rest of her Ma[ts] poore subiects their iust cause to besech the Lord to preserve your Lo. with longe lief, with all increase of honor.

JO. WALROND.	ED. WALRONDE.
THOMAS PHILLIPES.	WILL'M STARRE.
JOHN STARR.	NICHOLAS MANSTON.
JOHN MANSTON.	EDWARDE CLARKE.
JOHN PYNE.	JOHN STARRE.
EDMUND STARRE.	ROBART MOXAM.
ALLYNE MARKELL.	ROGER WHIKER.
NICHOLAS HARRIS.	JOHN WILLYAMS.[a]

[a] Among some of the proceedings following this petition for the fortifying of Seaton were "Depositions taken at Colyton before William Pole and John Drake, Esquiers, Justices of Peace, the xxviijth daie of Aprill, 1596."

The depositions are those of six different individuals, and relate to the repairs of the fort at Seaton, and to the hundreds on whom the duty fell of repairing and watching the same. Among them: 4. "John Starr, al. Stere, aiged lxij. yeres or therabout, sworne and examyned, saieth, that, about fiftie yeres last past, he saw the trenches cast at Seeton Marshe; and he likewise sawe one Christofer Cotton make shot of the sea stones for the great ordynaunce there, which ordynaunce were then three quarter-slyngs and two bases.

WM. POLE.
J. DRAKE."

6. "Christofer Cotton of Colyton, aiged fower score and one yere or therabouts, sworne and examyned, saieth,

"That, when King Henry the viij. went to Bullen, (1544) he saw the trench of Seeton marshe new skowred, which was don at the charge of fyve hundreds; but what those hundreds were he now remembreth not. And further saieth that he was made chefe gunner there and his wages was iiij*d*. a daye, and could not be paid of that, until S[r] John Sentleger, Knight, comaunded Mr. Younge of Axmyster, Mr. Forde of Plymtree, and Mr. Strobridge of Colyton to paie him. At which tyme there were in Seeton three quarter slyngs and two bases.

WM. POLE.
J. DRAKE." [In

Apprentices of London.[a]

A.D. 1598.

After our most harty commendacions unto you good brethren and Prentyses, trusting in God that you are in good health, as we were at the making hereof. The cause of our wryting unto you at this time is for to know whether you will put up this iniurye or no: for to se our brethren whypt and set on the pyllory without a cause, which is a greyef to us. Desyring you to send an aunswere on waye or other, for yf you will not put it up we do give consent to geather our selves togeather uppon Bartholomew day in the feildes, some with daggers, some with staves, some with one weapon, some with another, such as may be least mistrusted, and to meete in the feyldes betwixt Islington and London betwixt 3 and 4 of the cloke in the afternoone against my Lo. Mayor go to the wrestlinge, and there to be revenged of him; but, yf he go not to the wrestlynge, then to be revenged of him at his house where he dwelleth; and thus we end, comittinge you to God. Amen.

The Earl of Essex and Tyrone.

7th of September, 1599.[b]

A.D. 1599.

My Lo. Liftenant Generall of the kingdome of Irelande beinge one

In another paper of an earlier date appointing watchers from each of the neighbouring hundreds it is stated, "Provided alwayse, that none shalbe taken to watch except he cometh withe bowe, arrowes, or suffycient armor or weapon."

At a short distance from the village of Seaton is a spot called "Bombshot Green," so named, according to tradition, as a place where stones were chipped into form to be used as shot for the cannon on the Burrow or fort of Seaton, which was on a natural mound of red marle above the beach, but which has since been much reduced by encroachments of the sea.

[a] This paper, only existing, we believe, in a manuscript of the time, from which we copy it, bears date in 1598, and is entitled, "A coppy of a Lybell by the Prentyses of London." It does not appear in our chronicles out of what circumstances it arose.

[b] In his account of the rebellion of the Earl of Tyrone at this period, Moryson (ii. 38)

his marche into the north parte of the realme, whereas my Lo. was mett by tow messengers sente from the Earle Terron. The force of theire messaige was that the Erle Terron woulde ernestly entreate his Lo. to parle with hime, which at the firste my Lo. Generall refused, biddinge hime battaill; but the Earle of Terron desired that, of his honorable favour, his Lop. woulde heare hime firste speake. They were distante betweene two hilles verie highe, both theire forceces beinge, one under thone side of the one hille, and thother on the other hille, the two hilles were some 2 miles distante asunder; my Lo. generall came rydinge from his forces downe, and the Earle Terron in like sorte, and before he came neare my Lo. generall by 12 scoore paces he was uncovered; and, after he had don his humble dutie to my Lo. generall, he began as foloweth.

"My honorable good Lo., sithe it is not unknowen unto yor Lop. howe I married the sister of Sr Henrie Bagnall, and livinge togeather, because I did affecte two other gentellwomen she grewe in dislicke with me, forsooke me, and wente unto her brother to complayne uppon me to the cownsell of Ireland, and did exhibit articles againste me. Uppon this they sente for me; and, because I came not at theire firste sendinge, they proclaymed me trayter, before I never ment to goe out, and so then I had noe other reamedie but goe out to save my heade; and so ever sithence I have beene in this rebellion; and never since hath theire beene, untill the cominge of your Lop. ani debutie that I did dare to put my life into his hands; but, my honorable good Lo., my love to my dreade the Queenes

gives a brief notice of this meeting between him and the Earl of Essex; but he does not relate the conversation, and omits the names of the commissioners appointed to arrange a peace. They are found in the present document, and the whole transaction is related with curious particularity, apparently by a person who was either himself present, or had his information from one who was. The author of "The Lives of the three Earls of Essex," 8vo. 1853 (vol. ii. p. 71,) does not give the same names as members of the commission, and Stowe supplies no information on the subject. The list of the knights slain in battle, or who died in their beds, is also new. Among the captains slain the name of Rich occurs, but this must be a mistake, (unless there were two officers of the name,) for Capt. Barnabe Rich survived his services in Ireland for many years.

Matie, and the love I did beare unto your honorable father deceased, which was such as shall never be put out of my breste. Nexte the love I beare to your moste honorable name and fame in all the worlde, for your prowesse and marshall discipline; holdinge your honer's worde and promise; make me at this time to yealde myself to your Lp. desiringe this to vouchsafe to speake unto the Queene for mercie for me; and by [my] hand I sweare what your Lp. shall thinke fitt for me to doe or undergoe I will, and for ever heareafter wilbe a moste true and loyall subiect, and duringe my life I nor none of my folowers shall holde up hande against your Lp. excepte it be to save my heade," &c. Unto whose speaches my Lo. Generall answered: "If I were sure you woulde not violate your oathe, and promise as hearetofore you have alreadie don, I would be verie well contente to speake unto the Queenes maiestie, my mistress, for you; and, uppon hope heareof, I will sende my messengers to you with articles, the which, if you will subscribe unto, and sende me in pledges for the performance thereof, I will sende them unto the Queenes Maiestie, and will speake for you to have mercie," &c. The next daie my Lo. sente Sr Gearriet Moore, Sr Edwarde Harbert, Sr William Constable, and Mr. Wotton, one of my Lo. generalles secretories, with othere knights, with the said articles to the Earle of Terron; to the which the Erle of Terron presently subscribed the packett, in the which my Lo. sendinge hearein ar all sente to the Courte, and wee all hope of pease, and that the Earle Terron wilbe a true subiecte (which I pray God graunte), and sende in his pledges.

The names of Knights slayne in Ireland.	S^r Ri. Maistersone. Sr Henrie Norris. Sr Tho. Norris. Sr Conwaies Clifforde. Sr Alex^r Ratclife. Sr John Sheltton.

Knights which died in beade.	Sr Thos Egerton. Sr Hughe Osburne. Sr Edwarde Essex.
Captaines slayne.	Gardiner. Baxwell. Carry. Prett. Riche. Lester. Wardoman. Coxe.

The Lord Mountjoye's Letter to the Counsayle of Dublyn.[a]

A.D. 1601. After our right hartie commendations to your lordship and the reste, wee doubt not but that you have longe since hearde that, firste O'donnell, after him Tyrone, and lastely Tyrrell, with all the forces they could make, are drawne hither to releeve the Spaniardes in Kinsale, and to force us to raise our seige. They have laine before us a good while incamped in a fastnes betweene the campe and Corke; and had gotten a good parte of the Spaniards that landed lately at Castle Haven to joyne with them. Upon Xtmas Even, beinge the 24th of December, in the morning before day, they were by our scouts discovered to be marchinge towards the towne in good order of battle, with the whole force of horse and foot; haveing agreed, as since wee heare, that, about the breake of day,

[a] We are not aware that this communication has ever been published. It is from a contemporary copy preserved at Nettlecombe, but where the original is deposited is not stated, but most likely among the archives of the Irish Privy Council. The indorsement is precisely the same as the above title.

Tyrrell with the vantgard, amongst whome were the Spaniards, should put betwene the Earl of Thomond's quarter and the weste forte, where Don John, with all the Spaniards in the toune, had promised to meete them, and goe upon the other campe; and at that instant Tyrone's two other bodies (which were the battle and the reere) should have sett upon this camp, which they thought their nombers greate enough to doe, assureinge themselves they should be able to make shorte worke of yt, and that none of us should have escaped; but so it hath pleased Almighty God, to whome wee wholly ascribe it, that not above 3 or 400 of our horse, and 2,000 of our foot, beinge drawne out to incounter them (for no more wee could well spare, leavinge our campes well guarded), made them retreat; whome wee followed about two miles from our campe, and in the end charged them verie resoluteley upon a forde where they made a stand with there whole force, and gave them presently an overthrowe, makinge theire horse and foote to run away, being not lesse then 5.000, and the killing, as wee judged, of about 1,200 of them, and the taking of ix. of the cullors where the Spaniards were, who were moste ether slaine or taken; and, since it is affirmed by one that came from them, that themselves account they loste 1,000 men, and had 7 or 800 hurte, besides the losse of there armes, which could not be lesse then 2,000; and had not the wether bene extreeme foule, and our horses weake and not of harte, that wee could no longer followe the execution, being drawne almost two miles from the place where the first charge was given, for so farr wee had followed them, still killinge, wee might have done what more wee could have wished, for they never made any resistance, or looked backe, but were utterly broken. Wee are confident wee shall be no more troubled with those men upon plaine grounde; but that wee may now goe on with our busness for the takeinge of the towne, and hope in God to carrie it within a short time, and have thought fit to signefie so much to you, to whome wee knowe it will be verie wellcome newes, that you may [join] with us in giveing God thankes for so greate a blessinge, and in makinge publique testimony thereof, and impart-

inge it unto such as are well affected, that they may also doe the like. And so wee bid your Lordship and the reste right hartely well to fare. From the Campe before Kinsale, the xxvijth of December, 1601.

A D. 1601.

Commission for Compositions.*

After our very harty commendations. Whereas her Matie fynding her loving subiects much troubled and grieved with sundry warrants and books of concealments graunted in reward for servyce unto many of her faythfull subiects and servaunts, with a spetyall care of her highnes part to doe good unto the present tennant in possession. And forasmuch as shee hath since understood that by some persons a contrary course hath bene taken, to the great grief and preiudyce of her people, it hath pleased her Matie to make stay of all such warrants and books, and now to graunt a commission under the great seale of England unto us, commaunding us by vertue thereof to shew all convenyent favour wee may and with speed to dispatche any her Maties subiects that shall seeke a composition at our hands, and reformation of any lettres pattents or other graunts wherein there is any misprision or other defect in the same; And for that the mannor of Shyrford, parcell of the Pryorye of St. Nicholas in Exeter, in the county of Devon, was preferred unto us to be rated by a straunger, upon discoverie of a good tytle which her Matie hath thereunto; and wee, being infourmed that the same is in your possession, have made stay thereof untyll wee might advertize you, who by her Maties gratyous meanyng is to have the preferment for

* Original, with autograph signatures. The object, of course, was to remedy the extortions and other evils connected with the supposed discovery of lands, &c. belonging to the Crown, the title to which had been fraudulently concealed.

the establishing of your possessyon, yf you doe not wylfully sreeasse your tyme; for which purpose wee have appoynted the first daye of the moneth of Maye next ensuyng at Sackevile howse in Flete Strete, London, to sytt by force of that commyssion, desyring you to come unto us yourself or send some aucthorized from you, who may as there shall be cause come and compound for the same, to her Maties use. And, for redyer dispatche with us, whome her Matie hath appoynted commissioners for such services, wee have appoynted a spetiall person to attend us daylie for such matters, who (being here resydent in London) shall at all tymes be readie to follow this busynes, and acquaynt us with your cause, as occasyon shall serve, yf you shall think so fytt. According to the equytie whereof you may be sure to have a speedie composition, and so be freed from all other troubles. And the arrerages and meane proffitts thereof to be lykewise pardoned, which is one of the chiefest ends of this her Maties most gracyous commission; But, if you shall not attend at the tyme abovesaid, and neclect the benifytt which is intended unto you, Then wee lett you know, that upon your default, wee meane to make composition with such other as have sued for the same. And so wee byd you hartyly farewell. From Sackevile Howse, the first of Aprill, 1601.

Your loving freinds,

T. Buchurst.
J. Fortescu. J. Popham.

To our very lovinge Freinde, Mr Rychard Halse, be these dd.

Building of the Schools at Oxford.[a]

A.D. 1613.

1613, this 11th of Januarie.

Receaved the day and yeare above written of John Trevillian of Nettlecombe, within the countie of Somsett, Esquier, the sume

[a] The first stone of the new foundation was laid 19th July, 1610.

of five powndes of lawfull English monye, beinge his free guifte and bountie towardes the buildinge of the schooles in the Universitie of Oxford. Receaved, I say . . . . . v^ll^.

FRAN. JAMES.[a]

A.D. 1620. LETTER FROM THE LORD LIEUTENANT OF SOMERSET TO THE SHERIFF,[b] DEPUTY LIEUTENANTS, AND MAGISTRATES, RESPECTING A LOAN TO THE KING OF BOHEMIA.[c]

After my harty commendatons. On Wednesday laste the fourteenth of this moneth I receaved letters from the Rt. Honorable the Lord Ambassador of Bohemia, directed not only to myselfe, but to other the Lords, the Sherife, the Deputy Lieutenants, the Justices of the Peace, the gent^s^, and others of the county of Somerset, on the behalfe of the Kinge of Bohemia, touching a loane of money to be had out of the sayd county, which letters I have here enclosed sent you, desiring that you will (for the reasons therein expressed, and for the better manifestation of your zeale, and affections to so good a worke) not only shewe your readines to give good satisfaction herein, but allsoe use your best endeavours to stir up others to doe the like. Thus, not doubting of your performance of the contents of these sayd enclosed letters, I commit you to God, and rest your very loving frende, HERTFORD.

From Lebley this 16th of June, 1620.

To the Right Honorable my very good Lords, and to my very loving Friends the Sheriffe, the Deputye Lieutenants, the Justices of the Peace of the Countie of Somersett.

[a] Francis James, of Ch. Ch. Oxon, B.A. 1602, B.D. 1612, D.D. 1614; died in 1621.

[b] Sir John Trevelyan was sheriff of Somerset at this date.

[c] Original; but the subscription only in the autograph of the Earl.

Circular letter from the Embassador of the King of Bohemia. A.D. 1620.

Right Hoble. and my very worthy friends.

I neede not here remonstrate unto you the state of the affaires of the Kinge of Bohemia my master, for the fame thereof is soe publike and your affections soe good to the welfare of your soveraignes children, that you cannot be ignorant thereof; insomuch as I doubt not but you are partakers of the generall joye and gladnes for those manifold blessings and prosperities which God hath been pleased every daye more and more to conferre uppon them, and will not exempt yourselves out of the number of those whoe in theire zeale to the service of the blood royall doe joyntlie contribute to the assistaunce and preservation thereof. The reasons are apparant, and the meanes offer themselves to our wishes if it please you to laye hold on them, whereunto I knowe you are well addicted. I have amongst other thinges receaved chardge from the Kinge my master to desire the Lord Mayor and his brethren the Aldermen of the cittie of London, that, in consideracion of the present necessitie of the affaires of my said master, it would please them to furnishe him with the loane of a good somme of money. I finde that they are well disposed that way, yet soe as if they desired to leave a place open for you and others, the well-affectioned of this Kingdome, to come in and concurre with them in soe good a worke; and for example, divers together with those of the cittie have already begun to enter the lists, namely the clergie and many of the nobilitie and others, yea some of the principall Lords have made noe difficultie to embarke themselves therein, and therefore I hope you will not be the last. That which I soe earnestly entreate is on the behalfe of the Kinge my master and of his Queene the onely daughter of the Kinge your soveraigne, the most glorious mother and fruitfull nursery of the royall plants, the onely consideration whereof and of those heavenly blessinges which doe soe clearely appeare in her will incyte you to this holy enterprise, and on the contrary I assure my-

selfe the adverse practizes, apprehensions, or suggestions of others will noe waies hinder you, especially when the examples of soe remarkable persons of the kingdome as aforesaid, and the examples of some of the shires, doe already leade and encourage you, as alsoe the entire affection of His Matie himselfe, whereof there can be noe doubt made, it beinge unlikely that His Matie will not hartely desire and consent to that which is for the good of his blood and issue. I cannott therefore but hope well of the reall effects of this overture unto you, beinge for the assistaunce and consolation of those whom I assure myselfe you would not wittingly frustrate of the hope and expectation nor of the good opinion which they have of your affections; but that you will rather oblige them by your present and worthy resolutions herein, whereof I promise you a grateful acknowledgement hereafter under the hands both of the Kinge and Queene of Bohemia, which shall alsoe assure you of the right employement of your favours in theire occasions. I will entreate you to communicate this to all parts of your countie as you shall judge it most proper for the advauncement of soe good and acceptable a worke. And soe committinge you to the protection of the Almightie, and prayeing Him soe to direct you and blesse your counsailes, that they maye tend to His Glorie and the good of His chosen, I take my leave and remayne ever your very assured to doe you service.

Westminster, this last of May, 1620.

A.D. 1620.

Loan to the King of Bohemia.[a]

A Course resolved for gatheringe of the lone to the Kinge of Bohemia at the assizes at Tanton. 4 August.

1. The justices of peace have expressed there lone under there hands which were present, and 'tis agreed that the sheriffe shall send the paper to those that be absent.

[a] The ambassador's letter bears date 31 May, 1620, but Camden informs us that it was not until the 28th of that month that Spinola "set down with his army in the Palatinate,

2. For proceedinge with the country 'tis thought fitt that the justices of peace in there limites shall make choise of 2 or 3 sufficient men within each hundred to make known the letters of the Embassador and the Lord Lieutenant to the able men within the hundred, and to receave of them there lone, and bring it to the justices of the limit.

3. When the monyes are collected, 'tis thought fitt that the justices of the limites doe returne their own lone and the country's to the sheriffe with as much speed as conveniently e may be done, takinge a note from him what they have delivered to the sheriffe.

4. 'Tis agreed that the deputye-lieutenants shall acquaynt the Ld Lieutenant with our proceedings forthwith, and desire to know his L^ps^ direction for disposinge of the monyes when they shall be gathered.

DRAFT OF LETTER FROM THE SHERIFF (SIR JOHN TREVELYAN) A.D. 1620.
acknowledging the Receipt of £75 0*s*. 6*d*. towards the Loan for the King of Bohemia.

SIR,—I have received by your servant John Fox for the loane to the King of Bohemia from you for your owne and the rest of the justices of your lymitts loane, the severall somes by yourself and them under their owne hands set downe in a paper remayning in my hands, and for the fower Wester tithings xviij. li. iij. s. and for the hundred of Milverton xj. li. xviij. s. x. d. whereof I have received in gold seaven peeces of 22*s*. wantinge in waight 98 graines, an Eliz. xj. s. 14 graines, another peece of xj*s*. wanting 16 graines. All which amounteth to xxj. s. iiij. d.; and therefore I cannott acknowledge the receipt of 76 li. 1*s*. 10*d*. unles the some be made good. soe that I have received in the whole only 75 li. 6d.

There wanteth in the weight of gold xxj. s. iiij. d., and therfore I say rec. only lxxv. li. vj. d. If you therfore send me another acquitt for the rec^t^ of lxxv. li. vj. d. I will therunto subscribe.

and had appointed that to be the seat of war." The following memorandum is on the back of the document, "Md. 20 Coppies of the Emb. letter and the Lord Lieutenant's and of the Agreements."

CORNWALL.

A.D. 1625. Information regarding a search for arms, made in the house of John Trevelyan,[a] Esqr., inclosed in a letter from the Deputy Lieutenants of Cornwall to the Earl of Pembrooke, dated from "Liskerd, 12th Decr. 1625."[b]

"John Trevilian, Esqr. of St. Cleder: taken from him a drum and two mens armes, a musket, and a corslet. The drum is left in the hands of William Coryton, Esqr. one of the Deputy Lieutenants; the musket and the corslet is left in the hands of Christopher Worthyvall, Esqr. Captaine of that Companye of w^{h} the said Mr. Trevillian is. Other or more armes we have not found in any of the Papists' houses, or any popishly affected, yet there are in o^{ur} county we conceave neere two hundred psons whose names we shalbe readdy

[a] John Trevelyan, the subject of the following letters and depositions, was son of Peter Trevelyan of Basil, in the parish of St. Cleather, Cornwall, whose grandfather Humfrey was one of the seven sons of John Trevelyan of Nettlecombe and Elizabeth Whalesborough, and brother of George Trevelyan, Chaplain to Henry VIII., some of whose letters appear in the first Part of this collection. He is probably the same Mr. Trevillian, a gentleman of Cornwall, who is mentioned in Whitelock's Memorials, p. 200, Feb. 28, 1645, as having "raised a regiment to join with the Parliament's forces." He married Maria daughter of George Arundell.

The papers are interesting as illustrating the inquisitorial nature of proceedings against Romanists, and more especially perhaps as preserving a letter of the somewhat celebrated Bishop, Joseph Hall.

There was about the same time another Mr. Trevillian, spoken of in the Journal of the House of Commons, iii. 678, 26 October, 1644, as being "a very well-affected gentleman of the county of Devon, who has lost all for his good affection and service to the Parliament;" and it is recommended to the Committee for Sequestrations to provide for him "a house furnished." It was probably this same John Trevelyan who in 1645 afforded a refuge at his house in Devon to Philip Powell, a Roman Catholic priest, who was executed at Tyburn in 1646.—*Vide* Memoirs of Missionary Priests, 1742, Pt. 2, p. 298, where he is mentioned as "his old friend John Tre——, in the parish of Yeareombe, in the county of Devon;" and Oliver's History of the Catholic Religion in the counties of Cornwall, Devon, &c. 1857, p. 386.

This John Trevelyan, of Yarnscombe, in the county of Devon, was second son of Anthony Trevelyan, whose grandfather Thomas was third son of John Trevelyan of Nettlecombe, and of Avice Cockworthy, having succeeded to the estate of Yarnscombe from his mother.

[b] State Paper Office, vol. XI. No. 52.

to certifie yor honnour on the least notice from you, which we have not now done, for that your letters requier it not unless they had bin disarmed.

CHA: LAMBERT. RAYNOLD MOHUN.
BAR: GRENVILE. W. WREY.
WILLIAM CORYTON.

THE JUSTICES OF CORNWALL TO THE KING.[a] A.D. 1623.

May it please your most excelent Matie.

As your humble servants weare performinge the service commaunded by your Maties last ẗres touchinge the lieutenancye, on the 8th of this present October, this encloased was brought us from the Right Reverent father in God, the L. Bishop of Exon (by Sr Richard Buller who rec̃d it but the last night by 9 of the clock,) w^t this encloased note, wch is the testimonie of Mr. Nansogg his Ld^ps Chapelaine.

We know it to be a greate presumption and bouldnes in us to addresse our ẗres to yor sacred Matie. But the presumptious threaten so much daunger to y^r sacred ꝑson, the Church, and Com̃onw^lth of England, that in our weake judgments we held them fitt for noe eye but y^r owne; for the ꝑson, he is a Recusant convict; And the greatest of that faction in the West; He is a cloase reserved man, and weighes his wordes before he lets them fall, soe as we conjecture that theare is much more in his hart then on his toungue; He is of a bould and active spirritt, and the witnes (beinge the L. Bishop's chappelaine) seemes to be of worth; upon these grounds we ar thus embouldened to com̃end these passages to yor Royall eye; holdinge it the better ꝑte of o^r dutye to be over-fearefull in this kind, then any way remisse.

We thinke it o^r duties also to enforme y^r Matie how we purpose to

[a] State Paper Office vol. CXVIII. No. 35.

pceede heere; Immediately upon the dispatche of these we will (by a warrant speciall) comaund the hye-sheriffe to attach (and in safe custody detayne) the bodye of the sayd John Trevilian, whome after his apprehention we purpose to examine, and continew him in durance till y^r Maties farther pleasure be knowne; we will likewise send warrants for the conventinge of Mr. John Prideaux and his wife, all whose examinacons shall w^t speede be sent up to y^r Matie, and we will attend y^r Maties Comaunds heere untill we receave farther direction towchinge this busines.

Soe in all humillitye we remaine,

ready to serve your

Matie w^t o^r lives,

JOHN MOHUN. CHA. LAMBART.

RAYNOLD MOHUN. RICH. BULLER.

Cornwall, 8°. Octo. 1628.

(*Indorsed*,) For your sacred Matie.

THE BP. OF EXETER (HALL) TO SIR RD. BULLER.

A.D. 1628. Inclosed in the letter of the Justices of Cornwall to the King.[a]

To my much honored frend, Sr Richard Bulwer, Knight, at Shillington, these.

S^r, w^t my respective remembrance,

I could not but thus suddenly expresse my zeale for the common safety, and care of your indemnity in an occurrent related to mee (this houre) by my Chaplayne Mr. Nansogg. It should seeme he lately acquainted you with certayne dangerous speeches uttered by no meane recusant in the presence of very able witnesses, importing no lesse then the utter and speedy ruine of this whole State and Church: the particulars whereof I have here inclosed. I hope well that you were so sensible of the perill hereof, that you have already

[a] State Paper Office, vol. CXVIII. No. 35. Joseph Hall became Bishop of Exeter in 1627, and of Norwich in 1641.

seized upon the party, one Mr. Trevillian, and diligently examined the matter unto the bottom ; as knowing how unsafe it is for any commissioner for the peace to sleep under the notice of so seditious language; if not, let me advise you without all delay to do it, *cum effectu.* The gentleman is knowne to be such as that, if there were not some great confidence in him of the issue, he neither would nor durst let fall such speeches; the sifting whereof may be the prevention of more mischiefe then we can apprehend. Contenting my selfe to have layd this earnest charge upon you (since my selfe am not as yet in the commission, at least not sworne in it), I take my leave, and will think long to know the successe of your present and carefull inquisition, who am your much devoted frend,

JOS. EXON.

Exon. Oct. 4°.

If the speeches be justifyed, you know best know what to do. It is not for me to advise you, but I should think you can do no lesse then send to the Counsayle Table about it.

(The inclosure mentioned above, and in the letter of the justices, is the following testimonie of Mr. Nansogg, the bishop's chaplain.)

John Trevillian of St. Cledar, in Cornwall, gent. said in the hearing of Mr John Prideaux of Trefudder and his wife, that they must change or chuse their religion within this moneth, or their throats would bee cutt, or words to this effect.

2. That they (meaninge Protestants) should expect worse daies, and a greater persecution, then they sufferd in Queene Maries, or words to this effect.

3. That Queene Tibb (interpreting himselfe and naminge Queene Elizabethe) was as arrant a whore as ever breath'd, and that shee was kept by Essex, Leicester, and others, or words to the like effect.

4. That our Bible was composed of lies and tales, or words to the like effect.

Cornwall.

A.D. 1628. The Examination of Ann Prideaux, wyff of John Prideaux of Trevorder, in the s^d countye, Esqr, taken before the Right Ho^ble Charles Lord Lambert, Sr John Trelawny, K^t and Barronet, and Sr Richard Buller, K^t, at Bodmyne, the xi^th of October, 1628.[a]

The said exam̃, being sworne, sayeth, that she heard Mr. John Trevillyan of St. Cleder, in the countye of Cornwall, Esq., say (about three weekes sythence) that, being talking about matters of religion, that, after the reading of a chapiter, they of the Church of England did sing a Geneva gygg, meaning one of the Psalms, and that Mr. Trevillyan sayed unto her that Queene Tibb (interpreting himself and meaning Queene Elizabeth) was as arrant a whore as ever breathed, and that she was kept by Essex and Leicester, and others, or words to the like effect; and she further sayeth she heard the said Trevillyan say that there was knaverye in our Byble; and she further sayeth she heard, by one Marshe of Padstow, that one Mr. Burlace of Newlynd tooke the Byble out of the Vicear of Merryan's hand, one Smalrudge, and spurned at yt with his foote; and she further sayeth that Mr. Trevillyan tould her that yf it weere not for Images wee shalbe all atheists. And Mr. Trevillyan tould her that yf shee were a Papist shee would be a good woman, and hee did hope she would turne before shee dyed, and yf shee would not be a Papist, shee should dye before shee was willing, and have but a monethes warning, or words to that effect.

Ann Prideaux.

[a] State Paper Office, vol. cxviii. No. 56.

CORNWALL.

The Examynacion of Martyn Nansogg, clerk, taken before John Lord Mohun, Baron of Okehampton; Charles Lord Lambert; Sr Reginald Mohun, Kt and Barronett; and Sir John Trelawny, Knt and Baronett; at Bodmyn in the said Countye, the 23d daie of October, 1628.[a] A.D. 1628.

Who saieth that on the 28th daie of September laste he was at Trevorder at Mr Prideaux his house, when Mrs Prideaux, in the presence of her husband, told this examynant that Mr Trevillyan, of St. Clether in the said County, told her that they must change or chuse their religion within this moneth or their throats would be cutt, or words to this effect.

And farther that they (meaning the Protestants) should expect worse daies and a greater persecution then they suffered in Queene Marie's tyme, or words to the like effect.

And farther that Queene Tibb (meaninge Queen Elizabeth,) was as arrant a whore as ever breathed, and that shee was kept by Essex, Leicester, and others, or words to the like effect.

And farther that our Byble was composed of Lyes and Tales, or words to the like effect.

And this deponent farther saith that he understoode that Mris Prideaux heard these words on the 20th daie of September laste. And farther that Mris Prideaux told him that Mr Trevillyan had persuaded her to turne Romaine Catholicke.

And farther this deponent saith that when this depont heard these wordes he said to Mris Prideaux, I wonder with what patience you and your husband could heare these words, but if I had heard these words I should have cutt his throate; praye let me have some inke and paper for I will noate downe these words: Nay, said Mris Prideaux, pray doe not soe, let him alone, he is too lowe, he is almost sunke in his estate, and you may have authors enough; or words to the like effect.

MARTIN NANSOG.

[a] State Paper Office, vol. CXIX. No. 23.

CORNWALL.

A.D. 1628. The re-examynacion of Mrs Anne Prideaux, taken *ut supra.*

Who saith that Mr Nansogg beinge with this examynant at her husband's house on the 28th daie of September laste, some weare sayinge that the Papists were like to make a greate head if theare should be any stirr or invasion in England; and then this examynant replyed, Theare is Mr Trevillyan, he is a lusty man; if all the Papists weare such men as he, wee had then cause to feare; when he and I meete, wee are up by the eares, he for the Papists and I for the Protestants, or words to this effect.

And farther this examynant saith that she told Mr Nansogg that some Papists (but who they weare this examynant remembreth not,) that said wee should expect worse daies then they suffered in Queene Marie's tyme, and that faggotts should be deere, and that wee should be burnt if wee did not turne.

ANN PRIDEAUX.

A.D. 1638. COMMISSION TO GEORGE TREVELYAN, ESQ.[a]

Whereas the safety of the kingdome and his Mats service is much concerned in the carefull choyce of able and sufficient officers to order and regulate the trayned bands of the severall countyes within his Mats dominions in the best and most approved way of military discipline. I have therefore out of his Mats trust reposed in me on that behalfe, and out of a due consideracion of the good fame and constant report your sufficiency and aptnes for such an imployment hath deservedly gained you, fixed upon, and doe by theis make choyce of and appoint you to be Captayne of that troope of horse in

[a] This document is indorsed, "Mr. George Trevilian's Commission for the command of a Troope of Horse." This troop formed part of Sir Charles Berkeley's regiment, which troop had previously been commanded by Capt. Thomas Jerrard, deceased.

Sr Charles Berkeleyes regiment in the county of Sommersett, lately commanded by Capt. Thomas Jerrard, deceased. And I doe further in my owne pray and require, but in his Ma^ts name strictly charge and command you, to the uttermost of your power, to see the same well ordered and disciplined, in such sort that upon all occasions itt may be fitt and ready for his Ma^ts service. In the execucion whereof you are to proceed accordinge to such instruccions and direccions as from time to time from my Deputy Lieuten^ts or the Collonell for the sayd regiment shalbe given unto you. Hereof you may not fayle; and this shall be your warr^tt. Court at Whitehall, the 12th of March, 1638.

PEMBROKE MONTGOMERY.

To my very loving freind George Trevillian, Esq. Capt. of a troope of horse in Sr Charles Berkley's regiment in the county of Somersett.

COMMISSION OF CHARLES I. TO GEORGE TREVELYAN, ESQ,[a] TO RAISE A REGIMENT OF TWELVE HUNDRED FOOT. A.D. 1643.

CHARLES R.

CHARLES, by the grace of God King of Great Britaine, France, and Ireland, Defender of the Faith, &c. To our trusty and welbeloved George Trevillian, Esq., greeting. Whereas a great and rebellious army hath beene raysed against Us under the comand of Robert Devereux, late Earle of Essex, which army hath not onely severall times endeavoured to take Our life from Us in sett battailes, but the same and other forces raysed by divers trayterous and seditious persons under the name of King and Parliament, and cherished and mayneteyned by the disloyall and rebellious citty of London and other parts of the kingdome, have comitted all the acts of outrage, robbery, and murther upon our good subiects throughout

[a] From the original, on parchment, preserved at Nettlecombe.

the kingdome, and doe still continue the same, and thereby endeavour to effect their damnable designe to destroy Us and Our posterity, and to change the present government both of church and state into anarchy, tyranny, and confusion. For prevention whereof, and for the defence of Our owne royall person and posterity, the true reformed Protestant religion, the lawes of the land, the liberty and propriety of Our subiects, the just priviledges of Parliament, and the defence and security of Our county of Soměrsett, Wee being enforced to have in readynesse divers foote well armed, and furnished with all things necessary for Our service, to be employed therein as Wee shall direct, Wee, therefore, reposeing especiall trust and confidence in your fidelity, diligence, and dexterity in martiall affaires, doe by these p'sents will and require you, And doe hereby give unto you full power and authority for Us and in Our name, and for Our service, to imprest, rayse, enroll, and reteyne, one regiment of twelve hundred foote so furnished and armed as aforesaid, wheresoever you shall be able within Our said county of Soměrsett, who will willingly and voluntarily serve Us for Our pay or wages, as you and they on Our behalfe shall agree. And further Wee do give unto you full power and authority as Colonell them to coměand, arme, discipline, trayne, and order in warlike manner, and to employ them for the defence and security of that Our county. Willing and coměanding all officers and souldiers, which by virtue hereof you shall reteyne, you to obey, and readily to receive and accomplish your directions and coměands in all things hereto apperteyning or necessary to be donne, And you yourselfe to observe and follow such orders and directions as from time to time you shall receive from Our selfe, Our Lieutenant Generall of those parts, or other your superior officer or officers. Farther coměanding the High Sheriffe of that Our county, all maiors, justices of the peace, coměissioners, and all other Our officers, ministers, and loveing subiects of the said county to be ayding and assisting to you herein, and to all such officers and others as you shall appoint for the farthering and advancement of this Our especiall service; for which

this shall be to you and them, and every of them, a sufficient warrant. Given under Our Signe Manuall at Our Court at Oxford, this two and twentieth of March, in the nineteenth yeare of Our Reigne, 1643.

By his Maties comaund, EDW. WALKER.

CAPTAIN SWANLEY[a] TO THE GENTRY OF THE COUNTY OF PEMBROOKE. A.D. 1643.

GENT.

As in duty bound, I have allwayes in all fidellity highly honoured my Kinge, and ever bine a lover of my Country. Now as I stand engaged, God hath called me to be a servant to both. In discharge of the trust imposed, I am come here to desire your sweete compliance as with me in the preservation of the Gosple in its inherent purity, as allsoe the Kinges honour and the Subject's liberty, a worke that every good Christian ought to be active in, both with the tender of life and fortune; for which yee have the obligation of our Saviour to save you harmelesse, who sayth if any man shall hazard either life or fortune, or what is most deare unto him, "for My sake," shall undoubtedly preserve them. And for your countryes security, you have 3 Kingdomes in the body of the Parliament engaged. Now, why stand yee gazinge like the timerous Israelites over the host of the Philistines? Did not a little youth, David by name, slay their champion, and overthrow that idolatrous hoast? And shall a Jesuiticall and a Popish armye, with a Maligunant party, as odious in the sight of God as that cursed Philisten, make you dismayd? Noe, be comforted, God and the state hath preserved you a more visible menes of deliverance in sendinge this fleete, consistinge of 12 warlicke shipps, with land forces and store of ammuni-

[a] This letter of Captain Swanley has been printed in Fenton's Pembrokeshire, 1811, Appendix, p. 27, but apparently from a less correct copy than the present (which is cotemporary), and wanting the date and superscription. We are not aware that the answer has appeared in print before, and it certainly appears to be worth preserving.

tion, whereof the major part is not as yet come in, occasioned by fowle weather, but undoubtedly will arrive. And by God's assistance I am confident, that if the Gentry of this Countye will joyne with me in our endeavours, we shall drayne that Malignant route, who seeke to ensnare this great nation under the yoake of the antichristian beast, not only out of this county but consequently out of the dominion of Wales. Wherefore I shall desire the Gentry of this Countrey to give me theire resolution. And if any of them shall not comply, let not such looke for any favour from me, if it shall please God to give us the victory, but what God's enemyes and destroyers of theire countrey deserve. And let not any man's heart be dismayd, for God hath promised to be with His in his preservinge power eaven unto the end of the world; to whose protection I committ you all, and, expectinge your answer, I remayne and rest ever ready to engage my life with you in the defence of this greate worke,

RICH: SWANLEY.

From aboord His Ma^tys ship the Leopard, this 25th of January, 1643.

For the Right Worshipful the Knights and Gent. of the County of Pembrooke these be presented.

A.D. 1643.

THE ANSWER.

SIR,

To your letter directed to the Knights and Gent. of the County of Pembroke, we returne this answer. For your much magnifyed fidelity to our gracious Soveraigne we should be glad you could produce better testimony then your owne, and cleerer evidence then your spotted Leopard. For ourselves, we conceive our judgments noe lesse undervalued then our consciences, by youre imagininge the least probability we could be deluded by that stale theme, or affrighted by that citty bugbeare Popery. The disguise of religion is too longe worne, and become transparent eaven unto meane intellectualls. We desire to assert the Protestant sincerity in our

lives, and to act what you professe only, beinge no otherwise interessed in your blacke aspersions (Jesuitical, Malignant, Antichristian), then by sorrow that you ar as much estranged from equity as truth. Yet it is our solace that your callumnyes ar not our crimes, and our wish that you did noe lesse detest the practice then the name of a jesuite. As for the devinitye of your letter, we cannot apprehend it without horror, to see sedition varnisht with scripture, and God blaspheamed with reverence. But your menaces have wrought in us noe other impression than contempt, and we had rather expresse our disdayne by the sword then pen. And you may rest assured, that if you be soe far wantinge in peace and loyalty as to invade our country, we will not be soe far wantinge in courage and duty as not to defend it agaynst all hostile attempts under what sacred maske whatsoever. This is our firme resolution, which we ar ready to seale with our blood.

NOTE.—The document given on p. 1 of the First Part of these Papers was incomplete in the transcript, the names of the witnesses having been omitted. They are here supplied from the original, in the possession of Sir W. C. Trevelyan.

✠ Ego Æðelstan Rex Angloꝝ hanc meam donationē cum sigillo Sc̄æ crucis imp̄rsi.
✠ Ego Eadmund indolis clito consensi.
✠ Ego Þulfhelm archiep̄s dictavi.
✠ Ego Ælfheah Ep̄s adquievi.
✠ Ego Æðelgar Ep̄s notavi.
✠ Ego Brihtelm Ep̄s favi.
✠ Ego Þýnsige Ep̄s conclusi.

✠ Þulfgar dux.	✠ Þulfhelm mī.
✠ Ælfhere dux.	✠ Ælfheah mī.
✠ Æðelstan dux.	✠ Ædferd mī.
✠ Odda mī.	✠ Þihtgar mī.

ADDITIONAL NOTE on the last document printed in Part I. p. 218:—

This Indulgence was evidently published *before* the suppression of monasteries, probably about the time of the accession of Bishop Veysey to the see of Exeter (1519). Vide Oliver's History of the Cathedral of Exeter, p. 249.

The type, carefully compared with documents in the British Museum, agrees with that of Pynson, who printed in this country from 1493 to 1531. Jugge may have used the same type, but he printed *after* the suppression, and therefore could not have been the printer of this paper.

ERRATA IN TREVELYAN PAPERS.

[The following Errata have been pointed out to the Council. Many occur in documents which have been printed from transcripts furnished to the Editor.]

Part I.

Page 137	lines	14 and 21		for	accepting	read	accompting
—	—	23		—	Habilie	—	Halalie
138	—	last		—	Lumbert	—	Lambert
139	—	14	from bottom	—	Hurlston	—	Hurlton
—	—	9	from bottom	—	vj^{d}	—	viij^{d}
141	—	13		—	xl^{s}	—	xlj^{s}
—	—	9	from bottom	—	cciiij^{xx}	—	ccciiij^{xx}
142	—	10		—	xiij^{s}	—	xiiij^{s}
143	—	2		—	Englefelde	—	Eglesfelde
—	—	16		—	x^{ls}	—	x^{li}
—	—	19		—	x^{li}	—	xv^{ii}
—	—	—	note*	—	Constable of the Tower	—	Master of the Ordnance
144	—	21		—	brudges	—	of Brudges
145	—	5	from bottom	—	xxiiij^{xx}	—	iiij^{xx}
146	—	18		after	servante	add	in rewarde
149	—	22		for	Bray	read	Bury
—	—	28		—	no sum	—	cxxxiij^{li} vj^{s} viij^{d}
151	—	3		after	Campegius	—	xj^{o} Maii
—	—	5		for	Marcii	—	Maii
—	—	—		—	cxxxiij^{li}	—	cccxxxiij.
—	—	3	from bottom	—	v^{li}	—	l^{li}
152	—	7		after	spirituall	—	lerned
—	—	5	from bottom	—	bonfyre	—	making
155	—	6		for	xiiij. die	—	xxiij. die
—	—	9		—	xvj^{li}	—	xj^{li}
—	—	3	of note	—	grace indenture	—	grete indenture
156	—	25		—	Haklnye	—	Hakluyt (see p. 166)
157	—	6		—	xiij^{s}	—	xliij^{s}
—	—	7	from bottom	—	Baring	—	Basing
—	—	4	from bottom	—	Pyamontes	—	Pyamountes
158	—	5		—	cxiij^{li}	—	cxij^{li}
—	—	10	from bottom	—	xix^{o}	—	xxix^{o}
159	—	17		—	London, Sir	—	London and Sir
161	after line	24		insert	Paymentes in January a^{o}xxj^{mo}		
164	line	2		add	(the sum paid)— c^{li}		

— note. The Vicar of Croydon was Roland Philipps, D.D. Warden of Merton, college, Oxford. See History of Surrey, by Manning and Bray. ii. 551

Page 167	line	6	for	Pent	read	Penne
168	—	7	—	iiij^{xx} crouns	—	iiij^{xxx} crouns
—	—	22	—	alowement amonges the	—	alowance amonges other
174	line	4	for	late Marques	read	Lord Marques
—	—	11	—	John Skynner	—	Robert Skynner
—	—	13	after	Essex	insert	Sussex
175	—	21	for	value	read	rate
176	—	1	—	fierhookes	—	fierforkes
—	—	7	—	xxv^{li} xiij^{s} viij^{d}	—	xxv^{li} xiij^{s} iiij^{d}
—	—	27	—	rovers	—	rowers
—	—	—	—	lxiv^{li} iiij^{s}	—	lxiiij^{li} iiij^{s}
177	—	8	—	viij^{li} v^{s} viij^{d}	—	viij^{li} vj^{s} viij^{d}
—	—	18	—	followers	—	felowis
178	line	8	—	warr. towards	—	warr. for and towards
179	—	1	—	Stawer	—	Scarbro (see p. 167)
—	—	4	—	viijth	—	xiijth
194	—	16	—	twentie yerly	—	twentie pounds yerly
—	—	21	—	xxxiv^{li} xv^{s}	—	xxxiv^{li} v^{s}
196	—	10	—	Montro	—	Montio
—	—	19	after	nil	insert	quia sol. mens. Decembr. a° R. R. H. viij^{vi} xxxviij°
—	—	24	for	Benno	read	Bruno
200	—	17	—	Venetia	—	Vicentia
201	—	16	—	xl^{s}	—	iiij^{li}

203 after Paymentes in February, A° Secundo, insert Sonday at Grenewich

— after line		15	insert	Sonday at West^{r}		

Part II.

14	—	3	for	ut supra	read	suprad^{ca}
—	—	10	—	and	—	a
—	—	20	—	xliiij^{li}	—	xliij^{li}
—	—	22	—	xlvj^{s}	—	lxvj^{s}
—	—	25	—	xxxj^{s}	—	xv^{s}
—	—	26	—	xxxj^{s}	—	xv^{s}
15	—	6	—	xxx^{s}	—	xxxj^{s}
—	—	7	—	Clement	—	Cleoment
—	—	12	—	plantes	—	planter
16	—	19	after	&c.	insert	xx^{s}
192	—	20	for	longenge	read	logeinge
194	—	8	—	Aderne	—	Arderne
—	—	16	after	twentie	—	poundes
—	—	18	—	Wages	—	at Midsomer 1547
—	—	21	for	xxxiv^{li} xv^{s}	—	xxxiiij^{li} v^{s}
—	—	25	—	Huie	—	Hule
—	—	29	—	John Sodo	—	John de Sodo

— — — Item, for John Emyngway yeoman (*i. e.* yeoman apothecary) lv^{s} vij^{d} ob.

—	—	32	for	Ferris	read	Ferres

INDEX OF PERSONS,

PARTS I. AND II.

*** The references are to the First Volume where not otherwise indicated.

Acheeffe, William, ii. 55
Acland, 131
Adelstan, 1; ii. 123
Aderne, John, 194
Alalye, John, 174. *see* Halalie
Alcocke, Nicholas, 194; ii. 25
Aldridge, Mr. 175
Alee, Thomas, 201, *see* Alye
Alein, Allain, Allen, Nicholas, 195, 203; ii. 18, 33
Aleyn, Archbishop of Dublin, 145
Aliff, John, ii. 25
Alsop, Thomas, 194; ii. 25
Alye, Thomas, ii. 14, 20, 24, *see* Alee
Amadas, John, ii. 18; Robert, 150, 159, 160, 166, 174
Aman, Johan, 196
Amyas, John, 52
Amyce, Roger, ii. 4
Androwe, Nicholas, ii. 13
Androwes, Phelip, ii. 22
Angus, Earl of, 140, 158, 162, 170
Anne of Cleves, Lady, ii. 5, 6, 7
Anthonye, Marke, ii. 23
Antonia, John, 138; Mark, 138
Apleby, John, 165
Appulton, Thomas, 63
Aquila, Gilbert de, 77
Armagnac, Count of, 79
Armij, Lodovicus de la, 196
Arundell, Earl of, 214; Countess of, 211
Arundell, George, ii. 112; Maria, ii. 112; Rodolph, 87; Sir Thomas, ii. 3, 4
Athelstan, 1; ii. 123
Atkyn, Symon, ii. 44, 45
Attwell, John, ii. 58, 59
Atzele, Atzile, Richard, 195; ii. 18, 25, 31
Auger, Anthony, ii. 5
Awode, Thomas, 86
Ayer, Mr. 203; ii. 22
Aylif, John, 194
Ayshleygh, Walter, 190

Babthorp, Rauf, 61
Babyngton, John, 87
Bacon, Nicholas, 195, 203, 204, 205; ii. 19, 26, 31, 33, 85
Bagnall, Sir Henrie, ii. 102
Baker, Richard, 122, 188, 190
Baltazer, 138
Banester, John, ii. 24
Barkeley, Mr. 202
Barker, Cristofer, 153, 159
Barlowe, John, 162
Barnard of Saint Boniface, Countie, 196
Baron, Thomas, 87
Barslao, John, ii. 19
Barthil, 139
Bartlat, Richard, 214
Bartlet, 202; Thomas, 171
Barton, Christopher, 27
Barwicke, John, 196
Basill, Theodore, 203
Basing, Rogier, 157
Bassiam, Anthony, Baptist, Jasper, John, 201
Bassian, Lewes de, 201 ii. 20
Bate, 101
Bath, Bishop of, 25, 140
Bathe, Lord, ii. 91, 93, 99
Bawdewine, Sir Richard, ii 18
Bawdyson, Allaine, ii. 33
Baxwell, Captain, ii. 104
Bayon, Busshope of, 147
Beamound, John, 88
Beaton, William, ii. 25, 31
Beaufort, Henry, Bishop of Winchester, 65
Beaufort, John, Earl and Duke of Somerset, 65
Beckington, Bishop, 79
Bedell, John, 176
Bedford, Jasper Duke of, 90; ii 4, 52
Bedill, John, 137
Bedle, John, 175
Bekett, Edward, 87
Belmaine, John, 195, 205; ii. 18
Belson, John, 149
Benet, Doctour, 142, 152, 173; John, 173
Bentley, Doctor, 143, 194; ii. 24
Bere, Thomas, 87
Berkeley, Sir Charles, ii. 118, 119

Bernard, Jasper, 138
Bersleo, John, 196
Bertamis, Curonus, 163
Bertanus, Curonus, 169
Bertevile, John, 196, 197; ii. 31
Berthelett, Thomas, 172, 202
Bery, John, 124
Besknyves, Hillary, 91
Bethell, Richard, 197
Bevyn, John, 95
Bill, Thomas, ii. 17, 24
Bingham, Sir George, ii. 95; Sir Richard, ii. 95, 96
Birch, George, 195, 203; ii. 18, 25, 31
Birche, John, ii. 17, 26, 31
Bird, Henry, 145
Bisley, Thomas, 158
Blakeney, John, 61
Blakney, Owen, 87
Blewet, Mrs. Margery, ii. 87, 91
Blithe, David, 155
Blont, Richard, 202
Bluet, John, ii. 91
Bluett, Francys, ii. 91
Blundell, John, 95
Bocher, John, 91
Bodrigg, William, 87
Bodrugan, Henry, 87
Bodulgate, Thomas, 29, 30
Bodysham, Johan, 23; Wylliam, 23
Bohemia, King of, ii. 108, 109, 110, 111
Bold, John, 214
Boleyn, George, 143, 148, 157, 158 *bis*, 159, 170, 176, 177
Bolton de Bolton, John, ii. 47
Bonde, Thomas, ii. 23
Bonham, Lady, 215; Sir Walter, 215
Bonevile or Bonville, Thomas, ii. 45, 48
Bonville, Alice, ii. 45; John, Thomas, Sir William, William Lord, ii. 45
Booth, Bishop of Chester, 68
Borlas, jun. John, 87; Robert, 87, 88
Borthwick, *see* Burthwick
Boscawen, Richard, 87
Bosquyte, John, 87
Boswarveth, Nicholas, 87
Boswym, William, 87
Boteler, John, Maurice, ii. 54
Bothe, William, 61
Botulgate de Trencreke, Thomas, 28
Boucher, Thomas, 131
Boudon, John, 28
Boughcher, John, 188, 190
Boughton, Edward, 178
Bour, Hans, 156
Bourchier, Henry Lord, 67; John, 190
Bourghchier, John, knt. 122
Bowde, Thomas, 198; ii. 14, 23, 29
Bower, Richard, 201; ii. 20
Bowlen, Mr. 173
Bowlls, John, 215
Bowman, Thomas, 164
Boyvell, Hugh, 156
Bradshawe, Henry, ii. 2
Bray, John, Michael, 87
Brecher, Willyam, 83
Breme, Phylypp, 131
Brendon, John, 87
Brent, Agatha, ii. 56
Brentingham, Thomas, 5
Brereton, William, ii. 5
Brian, John, 160, 170, 177; Sir Fraunces, 141, 142, 144, 149, 155, 163, 167, 172, 179
Brodocke, John, 214, 215
Bromefelde, John, 192
Bromley, Thomas, ii. 74, 83
Broughton, 159; Katherin, 152
Browne, Benedict, 138; Lady Lucy, 175; Sir Anthony, 198, 199
Br....tte, John, 95
Bruer, William, 87
Bruno, Messio, 196; ii. 19, 32
Bryan, John, 143, 148, 153, 156, 164
Bryan, *see* Brian
Buckeley, Sir Richard, ii. 4
Buckhurst, Thomas Lord, ii. 93, 107
Buckyngham, Edward Duke of, ii. 52
Buisson, Hugh, 140
Bull, Stephen, 138
Bulle, William, 138
Buller, Sir Richard, ii. 113, 114, 116
Bulwer, Sir Richard, ii. 114
Burghley, Lord, 193, 201; ii. 84, 85, 86, 93
Burlace, Mr. of Newlynd, ii. 116
Burriard, Bennet, 87
Burthwicke, Sir John, ii. 38
Bury, John, 149
Buttes, Doctour, 143
Butteshed, Antony, 122, 188-190

Cabell, Ralph, 88
Calowe, John, 87
Calvacant, Guydo, ii. 21
Calverley, William, 176
Camden, William, 192
Campegius, Cardynall, 140, 151, 159, 163
Canamus, Done Migheil de, 196
Candish, Richard, 149, 157, 170, 177; ii. 26, 34
Canterbury, John Archbishop of, 90
Capes, Cappis, James, Thomas, William, 129-133
Carbegh, Thomas, 87
Carden, Sir Thomas, ii. 20
Carew, Thomas, ii. 26
Carlile, Thomas, 154, 156
Carlisle, Maister, 176
Carmillion, Alice, 144, 148, 160, 161, 170, 177
Carnarvon, Lord, 131
Carne, *see* Kerne, Kyrne
Carry, Captain, ii. 104
Carsydony, Anthony, 141
Carter, John, ii. 87-91
Caru, Alexander, 87
Cary, John, ii. 18
Cassales, Mr. Gregorye, 163, 169; the Prothonator, 163, 169; Vincent de, 147
Cassalis, Pawle de, 161

Catishie, Edward, 178
Catteline, Richard, ii. 15, 24
Cavell, John, ii. 55; Nicholas, 122, 188, 190
Cavendishe, Sir William, 191, 195, 197; ii. 1-38. *See* Candish
Cayes, Diagode, 196; ii. 19
Cecill, Richard, 161, 193, 201; ii. 15
Cecyll, Robert, ii. 93
Cecell, William, 146, 161
Chabo, Anthony, 143, 166
Champernon, John, 34
Champyon, John, 91
Chapell, John, 87
Charle, John, 130
Charles I. ii. 113, 119
Charley, John, 131
Chaucere, Thomas, 82
Chaucer, Sir Thomas, ii. 53; Alice, ii. 53
Cheke, M. ii. 20
Chepman, Thomas, 95
Chester, Bishop of, 61
Chichester, Sir John, ii. 59, 73; Urith, ii. 59, 73
Cholmeley, William, 164; ii. 21, 30
Chydleygh, John, 187
Clampe, Phelip, ii. 24
Clarence, Duke of, ii. 2
Clarke, Edwarde, ii. 100
Clarkes, Ellen, 214
Clavell, John, 187
Clerke, Thomas, 187, 191
Cleve, Abbot of, 24
Cleves, Lady Anne of, 194; ii. 5, 6, 7, 37
Clifforde, Sir Conwaies, ii. 103
Clode, Edmond, 130, 131
Cloutysham, Julia, 18
Clyve, Abbot of, 24, 25
Cobham, Alan, ii. 47; Reginald, ii. 47; William, ii. 93
Cockworthy, Avice, ii. 56, 84, 112
Coke, Richard, ii. 26, 31
Colan, Henry, 87
Colett, John, 87
Colier, Henry, 156
Collowe, John, 87
Colls, Thomas, 130
Collys, Thomas, 134
Colson, Robert, 195, 204; ii. 18, 32
Coltherste, Edward, ii. 26
Combe, Bartilmewe, ii. 41, 43
Combre, George de, ii. 23
Constable, Sir William, ii. 103
Cooke, Richard, ii. 17
Copley, Roger, 84, 85
Cornelis, Edward, 204
Cornewalles, Edwarde, ii. 16
Cornwayll, John, 31, 36
Coryton, John, ii. 58, 59; William, ii. 112, 113
Cosin, John, ii. 43
Cosowargh, John, 87
Cosyn, John, 181
Cotton, Christofer, ii. 100; Thomas, 192
Courtenay, Edmund, 87; Thomas, Earl of Devonshire, 67
Courteney, Edward, ii. 6, 7, 14, 17, 30, 31, 33, 37; Henry, ii. 57; Peter, ii. 57; Walter, ii. 57-59
Cowlyng, Henry, 87; John, 88
Cox, Doctor, 192, 203
Coxe, Captain, ii. 104; Doctor, ii. 27
Cradoke, John, 177
Cradok, Matthew, ii. 54
Crane, William, 146, 161, 174
Cranmer, Dr. 162, 167, 172
Crazer or Crazier, Nicholas, 143, 156, 194; ii. 24
Cremonia, Georgia de, 200
Cresacre, Ambrose, 84, 85
Cressett, John, 87
Crofte, John, 19, 21; Sir Edward, ii. 4
Croke, Doctor, 160
Crokerne, John, 187
Crooke, Doctor, 165
Crost, John, 26
Croydon, Vicar of, 164; ii. 125
Crumwell, Thomas, ii. 3, 55, 56, 57
Cukar, 210
Currey, Richard, ii. 31
Curson, John, 145, 146; Lord, 143, 150; Thomas, 197, 201; ii. 14, 20, 24
Curtoppe, Maister, ii. 22
Curwyn, Richard, 198
Cutlar, Nicholas, 211, 216
Cutler, 211, 216

Dale, John, 198
Danyell, Thomas, 61, 67
Darcey, Sir Arthure, ii. 36; Sir Thomas, ii. 15, 29
Darche, Conaunde, 181
Darius, Maister Silvester, 152
Darrell, Edward, 167; Elizabeth, 166; ii. 18; John, 167
Darrington, Richard, 195; ii. 18, 25
Daubney, Giles, 120
Dauphin, The, 168
Dauson, Robert, 33
Davye, John, 131
Dawe, John, 87
Debenham, John, 192
Dedikes, Dirike, 173
Deering, Captain, ii. 97
De la Armij, Lodovicus, 196
De la Pole, John, ii. 53
Delenus, Galterus, 196; ii. 19, 31
Dene, William, 5
Denham, John, 193
Denys, Sir Thomas, ii. 99
Dennys, Maister, 193
Dering, John, 199
Dethicke, Sir Gilbert, ii. 38
Dewes, Arthur, 138
Dey, Lodowic, 87
Diaceto, Florencius, 196; ii. 19
Dingley, Maister, 143
Dingwell, David, 155
Dodgall, William, ii. 55
Dokyll, Stephen, 85
Domyngo, 146
Dorset, Lord, 174
Doulx, Peroo, 143, 147, 195; ii. 5, 31
Dowglasse, Sir, ii. 21
Drakes, John, 167, ii. 100
Draper, Robert, 137, 174, 175, 176
Dreyne, John, 91
Droyt, John, 162, 163

Duglas, Sir George, 162, 170
Durbyn, Gentill, 196
Duwarte, Guilliam, 201
Dyer, Rechard, 181
Dyringe, Captayne, ii. 97

Eaton, John, 192
Edgecombe, Katherine, 182
Edward IV. 48, 82; ii. 53
Edward VI. 191; ii. 9
Edwards, Henry, 194
Egersoll, John, 139
Egerton, Sir Thomas, ii. 104
Eglesfelde, Laurence, 143
Elizabeth, Princess, 201
Elizabeth, Queen, ii. 74, 83, 115, 116, 117
Ely, Bishop of, ii. 38
Elys, John, 130
Emyngway, John, ii. 25
Enderby, Walter, 94
Englishe, John, 157, 176
Englisshe, George, 182, 217
Englysche, Conand, 182
Englysshe, Henry, 216
Essex, Thomas Crumwell Earl of, 161, 198; ii. 3, 93
Essex, Robert Devereux Earl of, ii. 101, 102, 115, 116, 117, 119
Essex, Sir Edwarde, ii. 104
Evans, Thomas, 138, 164
Evered, Fraunces, 199; ii. 14
Ewe, Earl of, 67
Exeter, Bishop of, 5, 219; ii. 57
Exeter, Joseph Hall, Bishop of, ii. 113, 114, 115
Exeter, Veysey Bishop of, ii. 124
Exeter, John Duke of, 63, 65
Exeter, Marquess of, 199; ii. 3, 4

Falconbridge, Bastard, 149, 157, 170, 177
Falley, William, 193
Farr, Petyr, ii. 55
Fawconere, William, 19, 21
Fayrchild, John, 87
Ferres, Richard, 194; ii. 25
Ferror, Duke of, 160
Ferrowe, William, 52
Ferrys, Lord, ii. 4
Field, Mr. 213
Fiesco, Countie de, 196
Fitz-Alan, William, 67
Fitzgarret, James, ii. 4
Fitzgerrard, Sir Thomas, 153, 154
Fitz James, John, 45; Fitz James, Lord Chief Justice John, ii. 55–57
Fitzjames, Nicholas, 133, 136
Fitz McHew, ii. 96
Fitzwater, Lady, 208, 214; Lord, 209; Thomas, 214, 216
Fitzwilliam, Sir William, 151, 158
Florion, M. 151, 158
Floure, Gerard, 138
Floure or Flower, Thomas, 158, 169
Forcivall, Nicholas, 138, 179
Forde, Mr. ii. 100; William, 153
Forreste, Henry, 198; ii. 25
Fortescue, John, 38; ii. 93, 107; Rychard, ii. 73
Fortune, Barthilmew, ii. 34
Foskewe, Nicholas, 204; ii. 16
Fountney, John, 196; ii. 31
Fowler, 150
Fowler, Richard, 171
Fox, John, ii. 111; Mr. 178
Francis, M. 152
Franciscus, Guillelmus, 155
Franckelyn, Olyver, ii. 3
Fraunces, Peter, 138
Fredrike, Sigewalte, 196; ii. 19
Freland, Paule, 139
Freeman, John, 166
"French John," 192
Frier, John, jun. 138
Fringer, Lucas, 196
Fry, William, 94
Fryer, John, 138, 214
Fullmer, Alice, 170
Furnes, John, 138
Fysher, Robert, ii. 45
Fyssher, Thomas, 187

Gaffoyn, Jasper, 196; ii. 19
Galiardello, Marke Anthony, 200; ii. 23
Garawey, Geffrey, 88
Gardiner, Captn. ii. 104
Gardiner, Doctor Stephan, 147
Gargrave, John, 61
Garton, Thomas, 150
Gates, Mr. 202
Gebell, Peter, 87
Geffrey, Robert, 87
Geffreys, Justice, ii. 86
Gemynous, Thomas, 195; ii. 25
Gernigs, Giles, 196
Gerrard, Gilbert, ii. 74–83
Gervase le Votore, Maister, 61
Gery, William, 4
Ghinucci, Jerome de, 156
Gibson, Richard, 140
Giglis, John, ii. 49, 50; Silvester, ii. 50
Giles, Maister, 138, 174
Glanvild, Robt. ii. 55
Glyn, John, 63
Glynne, Thomas, 87
Godding, William, 198, 199
Godolphyn, Sir William, 98
Golde, Richard, ii. 33
Goodwyn, William, 198, 199
Goore, Jerrerd, ii. 5
Gosse, Robt. ii. 55
Grafton, Richard, 202, 205; ii. 10, 20
Gray, Ralph, 87
Gray, Richard, Lord Powes, 26
Graye, Lady Anne, ii. 26, 34
Gremes, Captaine, ii. 95
Grene, William, 161
Grenehem, Anthony, 192
Grenehill, John, ii. 5
Greneway, Richard, 203; ii. 3
Grenville, Baron, ii. 113
Gresham, Richard, 141, 148, 154; Sir Richard, 202; ii. 20; Sir Thomas, 141
Grey, Alexander, 150, 163, 165, 168, 170, 178
Grey, Henry, Lord Powes, 26, 27; Lady Jane, ii. 35; Lord Leonarde, 153; Walter, 187
Greyston, John, ii. 55
Griffithe, Sir Rice, ii. 2; William, ii. 21
Grisacre, James, 75
Grove, 134

Gryffyth, John, 47; Robert, ii. 3
Grymston, Edward, 61
Guildeforde, Sir John, ii. 26, 34
Guldeforde, Sir Edward, 173
Guye, Piro, ii. 31
Gwidolphin, Sir William, 194
Gybbys, Richard, 134

Hadecke, George Lord Baron, ii. 26
Hadley, Arthur, 183; Cristofer, 182
Haecke, Barbara Francis, ii. 19
Hakluyt, Richard, 156, 166
Halalie, John, 137, 175, 176, *see* Alalee
Hall, 151; Bishop, ii. 112, 114; Fraunces, 167; Joseph, ii. 112, 114; Thomas, 148; ii. 2
Hallett, Walter, 187
Halley, Bartholomewe, 61
Hally, Thomas, 154, 156
Halse, Mr. Rychard, ii. 107
Hampden, Edmond, 61; ii. 54
Hampton, John, 61
Hans, 139
Harington, ii. 91
Hariot, Henry, ii. 17, 26, 31
Harleston, Cleoment, ii. 15, 30
Harris, Nicholas, ii. 100; William, ii. 60–73
Harrison, John, 139
Harry, Thomas, 88
Harryes, Stephen, 87
Harrys, John, ii. 38–41; Willmote, ii. 39
Harte, Sir Percevall, ii. 18
Hartforde, Capitaigne Henry, ii. 32
Harvell, Edmonde, ii. 5, 6, 7; Edwd. ii. 26; Mr. ii. 34
Harvy, Anthony, ii. 4
Hasheford, Walter, 19, 21, 22
Hastings, Thomas Hoo lord, 61
Hawkyns, William, ii. 91
Hawle, Thomas, 153
Hawte, Alayn, 152
Hawtrede, John, 192
Hay, William, 91
Hayes, Cornelis, 166, 171
Hayward, Sir John, ii. 38
Haywarde, Michell, ii. 5
Haywood, John, 144, 153, 157, 160, 170, 195
Heath, Nicholas, 216
Heiwood, John, ii. 18, 25, 31, 33
Hemminge, 210
Hemynge, Robert, ii. 32
Hendover, Margaret, 100; Richard, 101
Henege, Robert, ii. 3
Hener, William, 87
Hennage, Sir Thomas, ii. 20
Henry of Wyndesore, King, 153
Henry III. 77
Henry V. 77
Henry VI. 26, 40, 53–60, 67, 68, 78, 80
Henry VII. 53, 80
Henry VIII. 103, 119, 136, 175; ii. 1–9
Herbert, Lady Anne, ii. 52, 53; Lord, 81; of Cherbury, Lord, 147; Sir George, ii. 3; Sir Walter, ii. 52; Sir William, ii. 18; Sir Edward, ii. 103
Hert, William, 138
van Herten, John, 138
Hertford, Lord, ii. 108
Heye, John, 88
Heyron, John, 95
Heywood, John, 148, 177, 203, 205
Highorne, Hans, 138
Hill, Baldwyn, ii. 40, 41; Brice, 60–73; Giles, ii. 41; Robert, 120
Hille, Hugh, ii. 41–43
Hinstocke, Robert, 195, 203; ii. 18, 25, 31
Hixwoode, William, 193
Hoby, Sir Philip, ii. 38
Hogekin, Robert, 202
Hogekyn, J. 5
Hogekyn de Polruan, R. 5
Hogge, Richard, ii. 34
Holbeach, Henry, 191
Holcrofte, John, ii, 4
Holland, George, 195; ii. 25
Holond, Roger, 95
Holoway, Thomas, 131
Holwall, Thomas, 187
Hoo, Thomas, Lord Hastynges, 61
Hornebaud, or Horneboth, Gererd, 139, 146, 147; Luke, 139, 146, 147
Horselye, Sir John, ii. 3
Hosnet, Hans, 138; ii. 23
Hourde, John, 87; Thomas, 87
Howard, C. ii. 93
Howarde, William, ii. 4
Howell, Richard, ii. 55
Howelle, Thomas, 134
Hoyge, Reynold, 87
Hoyll, William, 182
Huchyn Dewe, John, 88
Huic, Doctor, 194; ii. 24
Hullesman, Harman, 145
Humphrey, son of Henry IV. 65
Hungarford, John, 213
Hungerford and Botreaux, Margaret, Lady, 86
Hungerford, Edmond, 61
Hungerforde, Lord, ii. 4
Huntingdon, Earl of, 161
Hurlton, Nicholas, 139, 163
Hurt, Sir John, 142, 153, 157, 160, 164, 170, 177
Husse, Lord, 169, 173
Hussey, Joseph, 131
Hutchyn, John, 46
Huttoft, Henry, 176
Hutton, Helinor, ii. 18
Hyll, Gyles, ii. 55, 56; Maud, ii. 56
Hylle, Hugh, ii. 43
Hyller, Wyllm. 119

Ibgrave, William, ii. 5
Ido, William, 155
Inglishe, John, 149, 177

James, Francis, ii. 108

Jane, John, 87
Jeffries, John, ii. 84, 86
Jenkyn of Stanley, 61
Jerimono, Capitaine, ii. 22
Jerrard, Captain Thomas, ii. 118, 119
Jesoppe, Thomas, 187
Joens, Lewice, ii. 2; Thomas, ii. 2
de John, John, 177
John, Petie, 201
John, Pety, ii. 20
Johnson, Cornelis, 171; John, 144, 149, 174, 177; Richard, ii. 32
Josephe, Mr. ii. 22
Jugge, Richard. 219; ii. 124
Jurden, John, 187
Juyner, Richard, 95; William, 95

Keene, William, ii. 91
Kekewiche, George, 88
Kele, John, ii. 27
Kelligrewe, Thomas, 87
Kellowe, John, 87
Kempthorne, John, ii. 91
Kendall, John, 87; Stephen, 87
Kent, Thomas, 61, 198; ii. 14, 23, 29
Kerne, Sir Edwarde, ii. 5, 6, 7; *see* Kyrne
Kerver, John, 78
Kildare, Elizabeth Lady, ii. 18, 25
King, Thomas, 176
Kingiston, Sir William, 173
Kingston, Sir Anthony, ii. 25
Knevet, Anthony, ii. 4
Knight, Doctour, 145, 150
Knighteley, Willm. ii. 33
Knolles, Frauncis, ii. 18, 26, 33
Knyf, Francis, 138; Thomas, 19, 21
Kychen, John, ii. 2
Kympthorne, Richarde, ii. 87–91
Kyppyng, Henry, 28
Kyrne, Dr. 162, 167

Lacke, Edwarde, 197, 201; ii. 14
Lackyngton, Thomas, 131
Lacy, Edmund, Bishop of Exeter, 67
Laecke, Edwarde, ii. 24
Lagosek, Thomas, 88
Laicke, Edwarde, ii. 20, 24
L'Aigle, 77
Lambert, Charles Lord, ii. 113, 114, 116, 117
Lambert, William, 138
Lamerton, Richard, ii. 55
Lammerton, Sir Richard, 182
Lanceprek, 99
Langford, John, 87
Langharne, William, 88
Langy, Monsr. de 156, 159, 163
Larder, John, 187
Latimer, Hugh, 164, 203; ii. 50
Leshe, William, 196; ii. 19
Lee, Dr. 149, 161; Geffrey, 159; Hughe, ii. 14, 27; Sir Richard, ii. 5, 6, 7
Legge, Robert, ii. 9
Leicester, Lord, ii. 115, 116, 117
Leland, John, 148, 164
Lester, Captain, ii. 104
Ley, Henry, 87; Richard, ii. 87–91; Watyr, ii. 55, 73
Leyland, or Leylond, John, 144, 148, 153, 157, 160, 170
Lindsay, Sir David, 140
Lister, Lady, 213; Sir Nicholas, 213; Willm. 214, 215
Lobbe, William, 87
Lok, William. 145
London, Busshope of, 153, 155
Loppez, Dr. Roger, ii. 91
Lovebond, John, 181
Lovekyn, George, 139, 169, 177
Lovell, William, 131
Lovyngcott, Nicholas, 45; Thomas, 45
Lowr', John, 87
Lucumbe, Thomas, 87
Luddare of Saint Breeze, 97
Lulle, Richard, 87
Lutterell, John, 183
Luttrell, Sir Hugh, 120; Thomas, ii. 60–73
Lye, Thomas, 197
Lyell, William, ii. 91
Lynsey, John, 155
Lysney, Sebastian, ii. 33
Lyster, William, 215

Madison, John, 138
Maistersone, Sir Ri. ii. 103
Makerith, Henry, 198, ii. 25
Malet, Mallett, Baldewin, 122, 188, 190
Malet, Richard, 130
Malett, Michael, 130
Malherbe, Richard, ii. 58, 59
Manston, John, ii. 100; Nicholas, ii. 100
Mantua, Cardinall of, 147
Manwaring, Phillip, 193, 194, 205; ii. 15
Manwood, Roger, ii. 84, 86
Markeham, John, ii. 4
Markell, Allyne, ii. 100
Markham, Sir John, ii. 14, 16, 17, 24, 30, 36
Marshe of Padstowe, ii. 116
Marteyn, John, 87
Martine, John, ii. 95
Martyn, John, 17; William, 182
Mary, Anthony, ii. 23
Mary, Queen, ii. 35, 115, 117, 118
Mason, Sir John, ii. 34, 37
Mathewe, George, 177
Mathon, Thomas, 46
Maxewell, Sir Rice, ii. 3
May, Edward, 201
Maye, Robert, 197; ii. 15, 20, 24
Mayne, John de, 153
McQuire, ii. 95
McSwynes, ii. 96
Medcalf, Edward, 138
Menewynnek, William, 63
Metheros, Thomas, 87
Mighen, Peter, 167
Mildmay, Sir Thomas, ii. 74; Sir Walter, ii. 12, 20, 74, 83
Mill, Hugh, ii. 41, 43
Misseles, Hercules, 148
Modeno, Nicholas de, 196; ii. 19
Mody, Edmonde, ii. 18

Mohun, John Lord, ii. 114, 117; Raynold, ii. 113, 114, 117
Molesworth. John (Priest), 97
Molford, Roger, ii. 73
Molle, Richard, 144
Molynes, Robert, ii. 43
Monday, Anthony, 202
Mondy, Maister, 202
Mone, Walter, 187
Montio, Lodovico, 196
Moone, Thomas, 149
Moore, Sir Gerald, ii. 103; William, ii. 14, 23, 29
More, Sir Thomas, 154, 155; Thomas, ii. 4; William, 88, 138; ii. 19
More de Sc'o German, William, 88
Morey de Carn, John, 87
Morrice, James, ii. 3; William, ii. 4
Mortymer, 144
Moryson, Richard, ii. 25
Mountagewe, Edwarde, 199, 205; ii. 26, 34
Mounte, Christofer, ii. 19
Mountford, Edmund, ii. 54
Mountjoye, Lord, ii. 104
Mowbray, John, 3rd Duke of Norfolk, 66
Mowlsworth, John, 98
Moxam, Robart, ii. 100
Moyle, Henry, 87; John, 87; Sir Thomas, 12
Musica, Anthony de, 196; ii. 19, 31
Mynars, Rogier, 192; John, ii. 5; William, 61

Nansogg, Mr. ii. 113, 114, 115, 117, 118
Napp, Robert, ii. 94
Nash, Thomas, ii. 98
Nely, John, 17
Neuport, John, 61
Neville, Richard, 66
Nevill, William, Lord Fauconberg, 66
Newenham, Abbot of, ii. 45
Newman, Andrew, 138
Newoorke, Prior of, 179
Nicholas, Fryer, 142, 154
Norfolk, John Duke of, 66; Thomas Duke of, 154
Norres, Henry, 145, 152, 154; Maister, 143, 148, 153
Norreys, John? 67
Norris, John, 194, 199, 202; ii. 20; Sir Henrie, ii. 103; Sir John, ii. 94, 95; Sir Thomas, ii. 94, 95, 96, 103
Northampton, William Marquess of, 193; ii. 17, 25, 38
Northumberland, Earl of, 170, 175
Norton, William, 32
Nowell, John, 194; ii. 18, 33

O'donell, ii. 95, 96, 104
Olivarus, Petrus, 195, 204; ii. 19, 26
Oliver, Stephen, 87
Olyver, Doctor, ii. 38; Robert, 197; ii. 16, 30
Orchard, Johanna, 18
Osburne, Sir Hugh, ii. 104

Paget, Sir William, ii. 11
Pagington, Thomas, 197, 201, ii. 15, 20, 24
Pakington, John, ii. 4
Pallard, Hugh, 197, 201; ii. 14, 20, 24
Palmer, John, 193
Pampyng, John, ii. 48, 49
Parker, Doctor, ii. 22; John, 88, 139, 158
Pascowe, John, 87
Paston, Sir Thomas, 195; ii. 17, 18, 25
Pate, John, 161
Paulet, Sir William, 194; ii. 17
Pavison, William, 179
Paymontis, Fraunces, 172
Payne, Mr. 99
Pears, William, ii. 91
Peches, John, 138
Peckham, Edmond, 140, 149, 150, 160, 168, 177; Sir Edmund, 206, 214, 216; ii. 3, 20, 26
Peiter, Sir William, 214
Pelegrine, 138
Pemberton, ii. 48
Pembroke, Earl of, ii. 112, 119
Penalowgan, Reginald, 88
Penfoure, John, 87
Penkevell, L. 87
Penlyn, John, 87
Pennarth, Thomas, 34
Pennaxe, Alexander, ii. 21, 24, 29, 32
Penn, Mrs. 201
Penne, Barthilmewe, 167, 170, 177, 195, 203, 205; ii. 18, 25, 31
Penros, John, 28
Penwern, Nicholas, 88
Penycoke, John, 61
Penyson, Sir William, ii. 19, 31
Peryn, John, 195; ii. 18, 25; Thomas, 195; ii. 18
Petit, Michael, 87
Petrie, H. 3
Peyn, John, 174
Phelippes, Will. ii. 19
Philip, Edward, 88; King of Spain, ii. 35; William, 52
Phillip, Fraunces, 145, 146; William, 148, 170
Phillipes, Thomas, ii. 100; Rowland, D.D. (the Vicar of Croydon), 164; ii. 125
Philippes, William, 195, 204
Phylip, Thomas, 95
Pigeon, Edmonde, ii. 16, 30
Pigot, Hugh, ii. 31
Pinnocke, William, ii. 4
Pinson, Richard, 147, 150
Pirot, John, 138
Pirton, Hector, 139
Pleasington, Henry, 197
Pole, Alice, 61, 72; Reginald, 143, 159; William, ii. 100
Pole, William de la, 72
Polglas, Morys, 91
Poll, Reynold, 143
Pollerde, George, ii. 45, *see* Pallard
Polley, John, 123
Ponte, Barnarde de, ii. 25, 31
Poope, John, ii. 55
Pope, Lady, 213; Sir Thomas, 213, 214

Popham, J. ii. 107
Poppam, Johanna, 18; Richard, 18
Porteolis, Robert, 178
Portman, Walter, 19, 21, 22
Poulett, Sir John, ii. 74
Powell, Philip, ii. 112; Thomas, 131
Powes or Powis, Barony of, 26; Richard Lord, 26
Poyens, Nicholas, ii. 5
Prediaux, 218
Preston, Thomas, 195, 200, 204; ii. 19, 26, 33
Prethyn, William, 87
Prett, Captain, ii. 104
Prideaux, Ann, ii. 116, 117, 118; John, ii. 114, 115, 116, 117
Pridiaux, Roger, ii. 60-73
Puckerynge, John, ii. 93
Pudsey family, 58
Pudsey, Thomas, 58
Pulford, Thomas, 61
Puvall, Nicholas, 197; ii 14, 21, 24
Pyamountes, Frauncis, 157
Pye, Willm. 214, 216
Pylblow, John, 92
Pyne, John, ii. 100
Pynnago, Sir Henry, 139
Pynnocke, William, ii. 2, 3
Pynson, ii. 124

Raben, Thomas, 87
Rainsforde, Sir William, 200; ii. 20, 22, 23, 29
Ralegh, Ismaun, 23; Jane, 45; John, 21, 23; ii. 53, 54; Sir John, 81, 82; Simon, 18-26, 37, 45, 82; ii. 53, 54
Randolff, John, 33
Randulphe, Maister, 149
Ratclife, Sir Alexander, ii. 103
Rawley, George, ii. 4
Rayner, Thomas, 215
Raynesford, John, 164
Raynesforthe, Mr. 213
Reddeman, Doctor, 203
Rede, Ralph, 87
Retche, Thomas, 214
Reynold, Abbot of the Church of St. Peter of Gloucester, 61
Reynolds, Robart, ii. 25
Rich, Lord, 193; Capt. Barnabe, ii. 102, 104
Richard, John, ii. 55
Richard III. 89
Richemonde, Cristofer, 159
Richemounte, Archdeacon of, ii. 22
Richemounde Herold, 153
Ripa, Albert de, 147
Robinson, Cristopher, 216
Robotham, Robert, ii. 19
Robson, Alaine, ii. 15, 20, 24
Rochford, Lord, 148, 162, 166, 170, 176, 177
Rochester, Bishop of, 191, 203
Roger, John, 87
Rogers, Thomas, 87
Rolle, George, 142
Rolt, William, 138
Ronoll, Thomas, 87
Rous, Sir Anthony, ii. 5, 12
Rousse, Nicholas, 87
Rowclyffe, William, 99
Rowland, John, 98
Rowtes, John, 196
Rudde, John, 195
Rugeley, William, 141
Russell, John, 149
Russell, John Lord, 198; Sir John, 150; ii. 26
Russhe, Anthony 211, 213, 216; Arthure, 211
Rygby, Nicholas, 52
Ryther, John, ii. 3
Ryvers, Robert, 19

Sackvile, Mr. ii. 20
Saclyf, Mr. ii. 97
Sadler, Sir Rauff, ii. 2, 9
St. Barbe, William, 202
St. Boniface, Count Bernard de, 196
St. Leger, Sir Anthony, ii. 20; Sir John, ii. 100
Saint Pol, Vicar of, 194
Sage, Thomas, 92
Sakefelde, Thomas, 176
Sale, Noyall, 138
Salisbury, Countess of, ii. 3
Salvator, Ipolit de, 138
Samford or Sanford, William, 214, 216
Sampson, Doctor, 152, 154, 176
Samweys, John, 187
Saunders, James, 205
Savage, John, ii. 3
Savoy, Peter de, 77
Sawnders, Robert, ii. 55
Say, Johanna, 18; John, 61, 79
Scarvenigh or Scarborugh, Sir Laurence, 146, 160, 162
Schureomb, Robert, 130
Scott, Thomas. 173
Scrachleygh, Walter, 187
Scrope, John Lord, 58; ii. 57, 59; Richard, 83, 84, 85; Stephen, 84, 85
Selenger, Sir Anthony, ii. 20
Sembarbe, Mr. William, 202
Sentleger, Sir John, ii. 100
Sergeauntson, Thomas, 52
Serle, Laurence, 149
Severnake, John, 138, 199; ii. 23
Seymer, Sir Thomas, ii. 3
Seymour of Sudley, Lord, 193
Shakespeare, ii. 98
Sheffeld, Lord, 193
Sheltton, Sir John, ii. 103
Sherwood, Dr. 175
Shirbourne, Abbot of, 124
Shomaker, Richard, 134
Showmaker, William, 134
Shrewsbury, Earl of, 173; Francis Earl of, ii. 5
Skabo, Anthony, 143
Skarlet, John, 138
Skevington, Thomas, 178; Sir William, 155, 166, 171, 178
Skynner, Richard, ii. 17, 26, 31; Robert, 174
Slegge, Stephen, 61
Smalpage, Radulphus, 215
Smalrudge, Vicar of Meryan, ii. 116
Smyth, Dr. ii. 98
Smythe, Roger, 169; Sir Thomas, ii. 38
Sodo, John de, 194; ii. 25
Somerset, Edmond Duke of, 61; Edward Duke of, 193; Duchess of, 204; John Earl and Duke of, 65; ii. 20; Maister John, 61

Southampton, Jane Countess of, 207, 214, 216; Thomas Earl of, 193, 206, 216
Southwell, Sir Richard, 213; Wa. 183
Sowthey, Thomas, ii. 17, 26, 31
Spendley, ii. 5
Spinola, ii. 110
Spurwaye, Thomas, ii. 3
Spycer, John, 61
Squery, John, 88
Stacy, Richard, 34; Thomas, 61
Stafford, Humfrey, 95; Humphrey Earl of, 66
Stanbery, William, ii. 55
Stanley, John, 61; Thomas, 61
Starkeye, John, ii. 32
Starre, Edmund, John, William, ii. 100
Staver, Sir Laurence, 179
Stawell, Anthony, 129-135
Stephans, Thomas, 154
Stephyn, John, 217
Sternier, Thomas, 215
Sternolde, Thomas, 201; ii. 2
Stewarde, Nicholas, 195, 203, 205; ii. 18, 33
Stokesley, Doctor, 158, 168
Stonard, Richard, 87
Stoner, Sir Walter, 194
Stowell, *see* Stawell
Straunge, Lorde, 199
Strete, John, 95; Thomas, ii. 19
Strobridge, Mr. ii. 100
Strode, Richard, 121
Strongwyse, Sir Gilys, ii. 40, 41
Strute, John, 138
Suffolk, Charles Duke of, 151; John Duke of, ii. 53. William Duke of, 66, 72, 81, 82
Sussex, Earl of, 211; ii. 10
Sutcliffe, Mr. ii. 97
Sutton, John, 61
Swanley, Captain Rich. ii. 121
Syddenham, John, 180
Sydnor, Richard, 173
Sye, Oswald, 166
Symonde, Anthony, ii. 23
Synggar, Thomas ii. 55

Taddeus, 139, 145; *see* Thadeus
Taillor, Doctour, 142
Talbot and Furnival, John Lord, 66
Talbot, Christopher, ii. 47
Talkarn, Thomas, 87
Tarlton, ii. 98
Tate, Richard, 172, 179
Terling, Mrs. Levyn, 195, 203, 205; ii. 18, 25, 31
Thadeus, 151, 153, 176; *see* Taddeus
Thomond, Earl of, ii. 105
Thorneburgh, Edward, 52
Thorp, Roger, 52
Throckmorton, Job, ii. 98
Thyne, William, 172; Richard, 151
Tildesley, William, 192
Toto, Anthony, 167, 170, 177, 195, 203, 205; ii. 18, 25, 31
Trappyn, Anthony, 196
Trebaignon, John, 87
Trebethen, Richard, 87
Tredynnek, Ralph, 87
Trees, Richard, 168
Treffry, John, 87
Tregarthen, John, 87
Tregarthyn, Thomas, 85
Tregennowe, Richard, 87
Trelawny, junr. John, 87; senr. John, 87; Sir John, ii. 116, 117
Trelyber, John, 87
Tremene, William, 88
Tremeryn, Henry, 87
Tremur, Thomas, 88
Trenowith, John, 87
Tresilian, Judge, 68
Tretheriff, John, 87
Trevelan, Baldwin, 17
Trevelen, Thomas de, 3
Trevelian, Nicolas, 92, 93; Richard, 92, 93; Thomas, 92
Trevelyan, Anthony, ii. 112; Eulalia, ii. 91; George, 121, 188-190; ii. 112, 118, 119; Henry, 81; Hugh, 182; ii. 84, 85, 86; Humfrey, 92, 124, 189, 190; ii. 112; John, 3, 27, 28, 29, 30, 32, 33, 34, 35, 37, 40, 43, 46, 47, 48, 61, 63, 65, 67, 68, 72, 75, 80, 85, 89, 90, 95, 103, 119, 121, 179, 180, 181, 184, 187-191, 216, 218; ii. 38-43, 44, 55, 56, 84, 85, 86-91, 107
Trevelyan, John, of Nettlecombe, ii. 112
Trevelyan, John, of Trevelyan, ii. 59-73
Trevelyan, John of Yernescombe, ii. 44, 112
Trevelyan, Sir John, ii. 108, 111; Josias, 89, 90; ii. 42-73; Margery, ii. 86-91; Mawde, ii. 39-43
Trevelyan, Peter of Basil, ii. 112
Trevelyan, Thomas, 100, 123, 182, 189, 190; ii. 112; Walter Calverley, 2; William, ii. 89, 90
Trevilian, John of St. Cleder, ii. 112, 114, 115, 116, 117, 118
Trevilian, Richard, ii. 53; William, ii. 62-73, 90
Trevilyan, Edward, ii. 62; John, 123; John, junr. 101
Trevylen, Odo, 5
Trevylian, John, junr. ii. 59-73; John, senr. ii. 59-73; Sir John; ii. 51, 53, 54; William, 131
Tribula, 167, 168
Trope, Guillam de, ii. 20
Trosse, Guillam de, 201
Trugian, John, 88
Tuke, Bryan, 136, 144, 155; ii. 5, 7, 8, 11, 12
Turberville, James, 219
Twygge, John, ii. 55
Tyas, William, 85
Tycheborne, Richard, ii. 5
Tyndall, Edward, ii. 3
Tyrell, James, 88
Tyrone, Earl of, ii. 94, 105
Tyrrell, ii. 104, 105

Umaldes, Anthony, 165

Uppeton, John, 87
Uvedale, Nicholas, ii. 31, 33
Uvedalle, William, 176

Vaderton, William, ii. 33
Vaghan, Griffith, 26, 27
Vait, Guillam de, ii. 20
Van Ardenbrug, Capitayne Vansall, ii. 32
Van Bruen, Captaine Cleen, ii. 32, 33, 34
Van Herten, John, 138
Van Vincle, John, 138
Van Welder, Peter, 138; ii. 14, 23, 29; Philip, 138; ii. 14, 23, 29
Van Wincle, Lewes, 138
Vanne Walderton, Captain William, ii. 34
Vannes, Peter, 142, 145
Vaughan, Edwarde, ii. 22; Mr. ii. 67; Stephan, 195, 204; ii. 19; William, ii. 5
Venice, Albert de, 200; ii. 23; Fraunces de, ii. 23; Vincent de, 200; ii. 23
Ventrixe, John, ii. 16
Verona, Marco de, 196
Veysey, Bishop, 219; ii. 124
Vicary, John, 95; Thomas, 144, 194; ii. 25
Vincent, David, 177; Wyllm, 181
Vives, Ludovicus, 149, 164, 157, 170
Vives de Canamas, Done Michael, ii. 19
Volpe, Vincent, 144, 148, 157, 160, 170, 177
Voysey, John, 219
Vyvean, Robert, 97
Vyvyan, Robert, 98

Wadham, John, ii. 40, 41; Sir Nicholas, ii. 40; William, 95
Wakefield, Robert, 149
Waldecke, Counte, 196; ii. 19, 32
Waleys, John, 51
Walker, Edward, ii. 121
Walky, Robt. ii. 55
Walley, 151
Wallop, Lady, 213; Mr. 207; Sir John, 146, 152, 153, 158, 159, 194, 213
Walrond, John, ii. 100
Walsingham, Sir Edward, 143
Walton, Thomas, 95
Wardoman, Capt. ii. 104
Warner, Sir Edwarde, ii. 37
Waron, John, 95
Warren, Earls of, 77
Warwick, Countess of, 211; Earl of, 193, 214
Waryn, William, 17
Wassher, Gregory, 138
Watkyn, Lewys, ii. 2
Watson, William, 187
Welborne, William, 187
Welder; *see* Van Welder
Welsh, George, 150
Wentworth, Lord, 193
Wentworthe, Michell, ii. 2
Westby, Mr., 157
Westmerland, Countess of, 159
Whalesborough, Elizabeth, 37, 184; ii. 112; John, 38, 53; Maud, 38, 86; Thomas, 20, 37, 45, 53, 81, 82, 86
Whiker, Roger, ii. 100
White, Thomas, 139
Whittington, Mr., 143, 153, 157, 160, 170, 177
Wibbury, John, 88
Wigan, Richard, 139
Wilken, Edward, ii. 31
Williams, John, 148; Sir John, ii. 3; Roberte, ii. 96
Willoughbie, John, ii. 97
Willoughby, Edward, 2; Lord, 193
Willoughby of Eresby, Robert Lord, 66
Willugby, Robert, 87
Willyams, John, ii. 100
Wiltes, Henry Earl of, 122, 161, 162, 171, 176, 188, 190; ii. 74
Wincestre, Bushope of, 165
Winchester, John Marquess of, ii. 74, 83; William, 192; William, Marquess of, ii. 74
Windesour, Sir Andrew, 165
Wingfield, Sir Robert, 142
Witerason, Henry, 175
Woderoffe, Johanna, 18
Wolf, Reine (Reginald), 202
Wollacombe, 99
Wolsey, Cardinal, 148, 165, 175
Wone, jun. Richard, 87; sen. Richard, 87
Woodhouse, Roger, ii. 5
Woodwarde, Richard, ii. 14, 23
Worcester, Henry Earl of, ii. 4; Robert Bishop of, 90; Bushop of, 156, 165
Worseley, Richard, ii. 2
Worthyvall, Christopher, ii. 112
Wotton, Edward, 215; Mr. ii. 103
Wraye, Sir Christopher, ii. 84, 85
Wrenowe, William, 176
Wrey, W. ii. 113
Wriothesley, Charles, 213; Elizabeth, 209; Henry Lord, 208, 213; Lord Chancellor, 206, 216; Thomas, 160, 168, 206, 216
Wulfe, Sir John, ii. 15
Wulff, Reyne, ii. 21
Wyat, Sir Thomas, ii. 12
Wyatt, Sir Henry, ii. 12
Wyghale, Willm. ii. 20, 47
Wyllesdon, John, 149
Wynde, Thomas, 181
Wyndesore, John, 88
Wyngfeld, Robert, 61

Yong, 119
Yong, John, 28
York, Archbishop of, 216; Cardinal of, 140, 165; Richard Duke of, 68; ii. 53
Younge, Mr. ii. 100

Zifridus, Cornelis, 194; ii. 17, 24

INDEX OF PLACES.

PARTS I. AND II.

Abbotsworth, 212
Abbottes Anne, ii. 75, 79, 82
Abshott, 212
Alford, 45
Aller Butler, ii. 60, 64, 65
Allyngforde, 19, 45
Alternon, 93
Ampthill, 169
Asheridge, 169, 175
Axminster, ii. 99
Aylesborough, 199
Aysshe Pryor's, 131

Barforth, 58
Barnastaple, 219
Basil, ii. 112
Bastan, 83, 84, 85
Bayselmymyll, 93
Bayssell, 93
Beauley, 211
Beere, ii. 99
Bekenham, 83, 84, 85
Berynarber, 122; ii. 60, 61, 67
Besknyves, 91
Bettley, 212
Bicktanorth, 212
Blackfriars, *London*, 141
Blackstow, 86
Blomesburie, 212
Bodenmeke, 91
Bodman, 91, 219
Bodmyne, ii. 116, 117
Bodwydeke, litel Trewynt, 93
Bolton, 58; ii. 58
Bombshot Green, ii. 101
Bossulian, 92
Boteley, ii. 75, 79, 82
Brandon, 34
Bray, 202
Breake, ii. 87
Bridewell, 137, 140
Brodemores, 217
Brodhanbery, 212
Brokelond, 93
Bromley, 83, 84, 85
Bromwiche, 212
Brydporte, 187
Buckfast, 219
Buckland, 219
Bukkonell, 198
Burwardscote, church of, 26
Bynworthy, 94

Camelford, 31, 63
Camflorey, 131
Canterbury, 94
Canyngton, ii. 41, 43
Capton Vellers, ii. 44
Castle Haven, ii. 102
Cattisfield, 213
Cawood, 175, 177
Champernehays, 188, 190; ii. 61, 67
Chappell Close, ii. 55
Chappell Parke, ii. 55
Charke, 212
Cheldlake, 91
Chelsey, ii. 75, 77, 78, 80, 81
Chickstow, 122
Chidaw, 92
Chiddesley, ii. 42
Chikeston, 122
Church Buryngton, 94
Clotsworthye, 131
Codecombe Ralegh, 21, 22, 23
Codham, 83, 84, 85
Collan, 91
Colton, ii. 42
Colyton, ii. 100
Combe, 17, 91
Compton Domden, 95
Conocke, ii. 95
Copnor, 212
Corhampton, 212
Corke, ii. 104
Coryton, ii. 58
Cothelstone, 130
Cowbridge, ii. 60, 62, 67
Cowdry, 199
Credyton, 219
Crofton, 212
Croydon, 141
Cullyton, ii. 99
Curden, ii. 42
Cutcombe, Stokegurcy, 182

Denburgh, 92
Ditton, 202
Dogmore Field, 211
Dorkyng, 93
Dunster, ii. 60, 62, 68

East-Stratton, 211, 212
Edenowe, 104
Edingdon, 175
Effyngham, 93
Eltham Park, 33
Elysworthy, 22
Emmer, 182
Enthy lane, 91
Escott, ii. 42
Esthendre, 93
Estwitfylde, 129
Eolesworthy, 21, 22
Exeter, 1, 121; ii. 58, 106
Exeter Cathedral, 218, 219
Exmore, Forest of, 120
Exrunlesse, 94

Farham, 210
Farham Parke, 213
Farnbergh, 83, 84, 85
Farnham, 209

Farringdon, 212
Fawtymor, 93
Fenyton, ii. 58
Fontleighe, 212
Ford, 219
Fowey, 3, 64, 31
Fowymore, 93
Fysshehande, 129

Glynwynnix, 86
Golsethnye, ii. 87
Golzeny, 181
Gonan, 93
Grampound, 92
Grenewiche, 137, 142, 146
Grogeth, 92

Hadley Castle and Park, 27
Halberton, ii. 99
Hampton Courte, 136; ii. 15
Harriage, ii. 99
Heese, 83, 84, 85
Helston, 98
Henforthe, ii. 87
Henley, 34
Henyocke, ii. 99
Hertingfordbury, warren of, 75
Hertlonde, 219
Heth Seint Marie, ii. 41
Hinche, ii. 60
Holshott, ii. 76, 79, 82
Hooke Vallance, 211
Hound, ii. 75, 82
Hoyde, ii. 79
Hursborne-Tarraunt, ii. 75, 79, 82

Idnowe, 164
Ilchester, 134
Islington, ii. 101
Itchingeswell, ii. 75, 77, 78, 80, 81
Iwerne, 212

Jewes, 131

Kenegy, ii. 87
Kerdyff, 82
Kingesclere, ii. 75, 77, 78, 80, 81
Kinsale, ii. 104
Knoles, 212
Knoll, 94
Kynadon, 93

Lancarff, 86
Lancarvan, 81; ii. 62, 53, 54
Lanlavery, 93
Lantwit, 81; ii. 53, 54
Launceton, 219
Leahill (Devonshire) 2
Lebley ii. 108
Le Breton, 212
Le Courte, 212
Ledered, 93
Leinster, ii. 96
Lerigan, 91
Letherhead, 93
Levesham, 83, 84, 85
Liskeard, park of, 29
Liskerd, ii. 112
Littell Colan, ii. 87
Littleham, 124, ii. 60, 61, 63
London, ii. 101, 119
Long Sutton, 212
Lostwithiel, 31, 63, 87, 91
Lymster, ii. 96
Lynche, ii. 62, 68
Lynton, priory of, ii. 4

Mares Bossulian, 92
Marles, 212
Martyn in Meneage, ii. 89, 90
Mattockesforde, ii. 75, 79, 82
Mawgan, ii. 89, 90
Mawmon, ii. 61, 62
Maxstoke Castle, 66
Mayn, ii. 55
Maynwayn, 86
Mera Bossulian, 92
Merther, ii. 87
Merryan, ii. 116
Micheldever, 212
Michelstowe, ii. 52, 53, 54
Mikelham, 93
Millfields, 212
Milverton, ii. 111
Mirabe, 212
Morisk, 31, 63
Mounter, ii. 96
Mydderhyll, ii. 55
Myddylhill, ii. 55
Myhelstowe, 81

Nanterant, ii. 87
Nausglassen, 92
Netelcomb, ii. 38, 42
Nether Wallop, ii. 75, 79, 82
Netilcomb Rageley, 21, 22
Nettlecombe, 18, 21, 89, 95, 124, 180, 216; ii. 59, 60, 66, 68, 71, 73; chauntry of, 46
Nettleshed church, 66
Newenham, ii. 45
Neweton, ii. 58
Newhin, 219
Newland, 212
Newlynd, ii. 116
Newneham, ii. 76, 79, 82
Nolas Bossulian, 92
Northlegh, ii. 45
Nyssal, ii. 58

Oddhain, 91
Odmersh, 91
Olde Knoll, ii. 60, 62, 67
Otelandes, ii. 13, 14
Otery, 219
Overholte, ii. 60, 62, 68
Owleknolle, 19, 104
Oxford, 171; ii. 107

Padham, 212
Padstowe, ii. 116
Payhembury, 2
Pembrooke, county of, ii. 121
Penkuayth, 63
Penkeyth, 31
Penlyn, 31, 63
Pennadyvern, 93
Penryn, 219
Peryn Utheuse, ii. 87
Plympton, 219
Polgre, 93
Polruan, 5, 91
Polslee, 90
Popham, 212
Portsey, 212
Posbrooke, 212
Pylton, 219
Pyranu, 86

Rawleigh, ii. 59, 60
Redhuisshe, ii. 60, 62, 67
Reskevys, 92
Resmynawth, 93
Restormell, 30, 46, 63 198; castle and park of, 35
Rodhuisshe, ii. 60, 62, 67
Rokes Castell, 133
Rook's Castle, 130
Rowdon, 20, 95; ii. 42, 60, 66, 61, 71, 73

Sackevile House, London, ii. 107
Sacmanton, 94
St. Andrew's Holborn, 206
St. Andries, 130
Saint Breege, 97
St. Buryan in Cornwall, 179
St. Cleather, ii. 112
St. Cleder, ii. 112
St. Columbe Thover, ii. 87
St. Dunstan's-in-the West, London, 193, 204
St. Katherine's Hospital, 81
Saint Mawgan, 97
St. Nicholas, priory of, ii. 106
Sainte Vipe, ii. 65, 66
Samford Britte, 21, 22
Sanwicke, 211
Seaton, ii. 99, 100, 101
Segingworth, 209, 212
Seynt Kenewyn, 92
Shafton, 212
Shamelhurst, ii. 79, 82
Shere, 93
Sherfield-upon-Loddon, ii. 75, 77, 78, 80, 81
Shillington, ii. 114
Shipstall, 92

Shyrford, ii. 106
Southampton House, 212
Southcourt, 83, 84, 85
Southmymes Barton, 211, 213
Staunton, 94
Stokegomer, ii. 60, 73
Stokgursy, 18
Stonham, 212
Stower, 212
Stratton, ii. 55
Stuckelly, 91
Styntwill, ii. 60, 62, 67
Subbarton, 215
Sydmanton, ii. 75, 77, 78, 80, 81

Tailays, 93
Tatiport, 92
Taunton, 86, 94
Tavestoke, 219
Temple Bar, 140
Terros, 104
Tewyngton, 63
Twynton, 31
Thorneton (Devon), 51
Thynwood, 94
Tichefield, 210, 212
Torchelynche, ii. 60, 62, 68
Torre, 219
Tottenes, 219
Townhill-with-Shamelhurste, ii. 75, 79, 82
Trancreke, ii. 58
Trebarveth, ii. 87
Trebulcoke, 92
Trebulwen, 93
Trecalwyse, 93
Treffrengy, 93
Treffrew, 94
Trefudder, ii, 115
Tregew, 93
Tregony, 92
Trekeyncke, 93
Trelauney, 93
Trematon, Castle of, 35
Tremeter, 93
Tremever, 93
Tremhyll, 93
Trenever, 93
Treneveseke, 92
Trenowe, ii. 87
Trerose, ii. 61, 62
Trerysen, 93
Tresmayll, 93
Tresmayne, 93
Tresympil, 92
Trevansanystell, 86
Trevantres, 93
Trevean, ii. 87
Trevelian, 91
Trevilion, ii. 61, 65, 66
Trevorder, ii. 116, 117
Trewardreth, 219
Treworgame, 92
Trewynneke, 93
Trewynt More, 91
Treyterders, 92
Truru, 92
Trurnburgh, 92
Turgys, ii. 75, 79, 82
Turnell, 86
Tyburn, ii. 112
Tymbercomb, ii. 60, 62, 68
Tyntagell, 31, 63
Tyrros, 104

Udenowe, 104
Ulster, ii. 94
Upton, 211
Uthenoe, ii. 61, 62, 87
Uthenoe Vean, ii. 87
Uthenoe Veor, ii. 87

Venyford, ii. 60, 67
Vernburgh, 91
Vyan, 92

Wallesworth, 212
Walsingham, 157
Waltham Forest, ii. 35
Wartha Bosulian, 92
Wemberie, 212
West Harewood, ii. 60, 62, 68
Westhendre, 93
Westlade, 91
Westmeare, 212
Westminster, ii. 16
West-Stratton, 211, 212
Westwykham, 83, 84, 85
Westwytfilde, 129
Wevelescomb, 131
Whalesborough, ii. 55, 16, 63, 69, 70, 71, 86, 89, 98, 144, 184
Willington, 182
Winchester, ii. 48
Withcombe, 22
Wodeaunt, ii. 42
Wode Avenant, 95
Wodknoll, 89
Wolmerhaies, i. 61, 67
Wolmeston, 212
Wood Advente, ii. 60, 66
Woode, 122
Woodhouse, ii. 42
Wotton Fytz-Payne, 188
Wrencheston, ii. 52, 53, 54
Wrengeston, ii. 54
Wringeston, ii. 53, 54
Wryngstone, 81
Wulmershays, 188, 190
Wydmauth, ii. 55
Wythyall, 91
Wythecombe, 21, 22

Yarnscombe, 86, 180; ii. 44, 112
Yatton, 166
Yearcombe, ii. 112
Yerd, ii. 42
Yexley, 912
Yvolchester, 134

Zomer, 212

WESTMINSTER:
PRINTED BY J. B. NICHOLS AND SONS,
25, PARLIAMENT STREET.

REPORT OF THE COUNCIL

OF

THE CAMDEN SOCIETY,

ELECTED 2nd MAY, 1862.

THE Council of the Camden Society, elected on the 2nd May, 1862, regret to announce that during their year of office the Society has lost by death the following Members:—

SAMUEL BELTZ, Esq. F.S.A.
THOMAS BROADWOOD, Esq.
The Right Hon. the EARL of ELLESMERE.
The Right Hon. Sir GEO. CORNEWALL LEWIS, Bart. M.P.
The Right Hon. LORD MONSON, F.S.A.
JOHN W. PARKER, Esq.
EDWARD SWAINE, Esq.
CLEMENT TUDWAY SWANSTON, Esq. Q.C. F.S.A.
EDWARD TAYLOR, Esq. Gresham Professor of Music.
Sir ROBERT THROCKMORTON, Bart.
WILLIAM WHATELEY, Esq. Q.C.

The Council still feel it necessary to urge upon the Members the desirableness of bringing under the notice of their friends the claims of the Camden Society to the support of all lovers of historical knowledge. If the list of Members could be filled up, there never was a time when there was a greater opportunity of making valuable additions to Historical Literature than at the present moment.

The following Works have been added to the List of suggested Publications:—

Vindication of the Government of Queen Elizabeth in the matter of the Execution of Mary Queen of Scots. From a MS. in the possession of Sir THOMAS WINNINGTON, Bart. M.P.

Letters of Charles II. From the Originals in the possession of the Marquess of BRISTOL, President of the Camden Society.

The volumes printed for the past year have been—

I. Lists of Foreign Protestants and Aliens resident in England, 1618—1688. From Returns in the State Paper Office. Edited by W. DURRANT COOPER, Esq. F.S.A.

No work issued from the press for many years past has thrown so much light upon the history of families in the Middle Classes of this country. A glance at the many familiar names contained in its very full Index will sufficiently prove its genealogical importance.

The next publication, which is just ready for delivery to the Members, will be—

II. Wills from Doctors' Commons. Edited by JOHN GOUGH NICHOLS, Esq. F.S.A., and JOHN BRUCE, Esq. F.S.A.

The Council refer with great satisfaction to this volume, as proving the success of the endeavours which they have been making for many years to render the materials for our social history, which are stored up at Doctors' Commons, available for literary purposes.

So long ago as on the 26th March, 1848, the Director and Secretary of this Society had an interview, under the authority of the Council, with the Registrars of the Prerogative Court, with the view of procuring some facilities for editing a volume then in course of preparation by the Society. The Registrars declined to comply with the wishes of the Council, and a Memorial in the nature of an appeal having been addressed to the then Archbishop of Canterbury, Dr. Howley, the Council were informed by his Grace that he had no power to interfere.

Subsequent applications for some slight modifications of the stringent rules which limited the use of the Documents in the Prerogative Court were addressed to the late Archbishop of Canterbury and to the Ecclesiastical Courts Commissioners, but were attended with no better results.

On the institution of the Court of Probate the Council, supported by the Society of Antiquaries, and by many eminent literary persons, renewed their endeavours. Sir Cresswell Cresswell, to whom the application was addressed, admitted the principle that documents which had none but literary uses ought to be accessible to literary inquirers; and, as soon as space could be found, Sir Cresswell made arrangements for permitting literary inquirers to consult all wills previous to the year 1700. He also placed this department of the business of the registry of the Court of Probate under the charge of Mr. Paris, a gentleman to whose courtesy to all applicants, and desire to assist their inquiries, the Council are glad to have an opportunity of bearing willing testimony.

With the view of making generally known the importance of the new source of literary and historical information which has thus been laid open, the Council gladly availed themselves of a proposal to publish a Volume of Wills from Doctors' Commons. In this volume it has been endeavoured to give specimens of the Wills of many classes of persons;—Wills of Members of the Royal Family; Wills of Eminent Prelates and Noblemen; Wills of persons who played important parts during the great

Civil War; Wills of well-known Poets, Painters, and Musicians; Wills of Divines and Philosophers; and, lastly, Wills of some distinguished Ladies.

The volume will be very shortly in the hands of the Members; and the Council trust it will be acceptable not only on account of its own intrinsic merits, but as an evidence and memorial, that, after exertions continued for nearly five-and-twenty years, free access has at length been obtained for literary inquirers to nearly all the Records of the kingdom.

The Society will probably think it right to express by a vote of thanks their sense of the public conduct of Sir Cresswell Cresswell, and to transmit with their vote a copy of the printed volume of Wills. They will also thankfully recognise in like manner the kindness of Lord Chief Justice Erle in giving the Editors the use of a transcript of the Will of John Hampden; and that of Francis Kyffin Lenthall, Esq. for the use of a transcript of the Will of his ancestor, the well-known Speaker.

With the volume of Wills will be delivered to the Members, as a third publication for the present year, a second volume of Trevelyan Papers, edited, from the Muniments of the Trevelyan family, by our late Treasurer John Payne Collier, Esq. This volume brings the selection from these curious papers down to 1643.

In concluding their Report, the Council would refer to the continual proof of the usefulness of the Society which is given in the quotation of its books in all recently published historical works. It is now scarcely possible to take up a new historical publication without observing how much the author's researches have been assisted by this Society. A striking instance of this occurred a year or two ago in Mr. Motley's History of the Netherlands; the same thing is found in Mr. Gardiner's recently published History of England during James I. Several of the publications of the Society have been of material service to him, and are continually referred to with due acknowledgment. Such circumstances constitute a strong encouragement to the Society to perseverance, and will prove to persons who are desirous to study the foundations of our history how necessary it is to consult the publications of the Camden Society.

By order of the Council,

JOHN BRUCE, Director.

WILLIAM J. THOMS, Secretary.

15th April, 1863.

REPORT OF THE AUDITORS.

We, the Auditors appointed to audit the Accounts of the Camden Society, report to the Society, that the Treasurer has exhibited to us an account of the Receipts and Expenditure from the 15th of April, 1862, to the 15th of April, 1863, and that we have examined the said accounts, with the vouchers relating thereto, and find the same to be correct and satisfactory.

And we further report that the following is an Abstract of the Receipts and Expenditure during the period we have mentioned.

Receipts.	£.	s.	d.
By Balance of last year's account..	46	1	10
Received on account of Members whose Subscriptions were in arrear at the last Audit.....	35	0	0
The like on account of Subscriptions due on 1st of May last (1862) ..	292	0	0
The like on account of Subscriptions due on 1st of May next	9	0	0
Received for one Composition paid in lieu of Annual Subscription ..	10	0	0
One year's dividend on £1016 3*s*. 1*d*. 3 per Cent. Consols, standing in the names of the Trustees of the Society, deducting Income Tax..	29	6	10
By Sale of the Publications of past years to Members of the Society	39	8	0
	£460	16	8

Expenditure.	£	s.	d.
Paid for printing 600 copies of the "Lists of Foreign Protestants and Aliens"	50	13	6
Paid for Miscellaneous Printing	7	4	0
Paid for Lithographs for the "Promptorium Parvulorum"	8	12	6
Paid for Transcripts and Indexes	19	2	7
Paid for delivery and transmission of Books, with Paper for Wrappers, warehousing expenses, &c.	20	3	2
Paid for binding 500 copies of "Parliamentary Debates," "Proceedings in Kent," and "Foreign Protestants and Aliens"	56	0	0
Paid for binding small numbers of past years' Books ..	6	6	0
Paid for Insurance	1	11	6
Paid for Advertisements	4	11	0
Paid for postage, carriage of parcels, and other petty cash expenses	5	1	6
	179	5	9
By Balance.....	281	10	11
	£460	16	8

And we, the Auditors, further state, that the Treasurer has reported to us, that over and above the present balance of £281 10*s*. 11*d*. there are outstanding various subscriptions of Foreign Members, and of Members resident at a distance from London, which the Treasurer sees no reason to doubt will shortly be received.

William Salt.
Henry Hill.

15th April, 1863.

4081